



## INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

|   |  |   |
|---|--|---|
| <b>(51) International Patent Classification <sup>6</sup> :</b><br><b>C12N 15/53, 9/02, 1/15, A61K 7/13, 7/06, D21C 5/00, C12N 15/80 // (C12N 1/15, C12R 1:66)</b>   | <b>A1</b>  | <b>(11) International Publication Number:</b> <b>WO 96/00290</b><br><b>(43) International Publication Date:</b> 4 January 1996 (04.01.96) |
| <b>(21) International Application Number:</b> PCT/US95/07536<br><b>(22) International Filing Date:</b> 15 June 1995 (15.06.95)<br><br><b>(30) Priority Data:</b><br>08/265,534 24 June 1994 (24.06.94) US<br>08/441,147 15 May 1995 (15.05.95) US<br><br><b>(71) Applicants:</b> NOVO NORDISK BIOTECH, INC. [US/US]; 1445 Drew Avenue, Davis, CA 95616-4880 (US). NOVO NORDISK A/S [DK/DK]; Novo Allé, DK-2880 Bagsværd (DK).<br><br><b>(72) Inventors:</b> YAVER, Debbie, Sue; 2809 Albany Avenue, Davis, CA 95616 (US). XU, Feng; 1534 Carmel Valley Drive, Woodland, CA 95776 (US). DALBØGE, Henrik; Parkvej 28, DK-2830 Virum (DK). SCHNEIDER, Palle; Rydtoften 43, DK-2750 Ballerup (DK). AASLYNG, Dorrit, Anita; Gartnerkrogen 69, DK-3500 Værløse (DK).<br><br><b>(74) Agents:</b> ZELSON, Steve, T. et al.; Novo Nordisk of North America, Inc., Suite 6400, 405 Lexington Avenue, New York, NY 10174 (US). | <b>(81) Designated States:</b> AM, AU, BB, BG, BR, BY, CA, CN, CZ, EE, FI, GE, HU, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LK, LR, LT, LV, MD, MG, MN, MX, NO, NZ, PL, RO, RU, SD, SG, SI, SK, TJ, TM, TT, UA, UG, UZ, VN, European patent (AT, BE, CH, DE, DK, ES, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG), ARIPO patent (KE, MW, SD, SZ, UG).<br><br><b>Published</b><br><i>With international search report.</i><br><i>Before the expiration of the time limit for amending the claims and to be republished in the event of the receipt of amendments.</i> |   |
| <b>(54) Title:</b> PURIFIED POLYPORUS LACCASES AND NUCLEIC ACIDS ENCODING SAME  |  |   |
| <b>(57) Abstract</b><br><br>The present invention relates to isolated nucleic acid constructs containing a sequence encoding a <i>Polyporus</i> laccase, and the laccase proteins encoded thereby.  |  |   |

applications. Among these are lignin modification, paper strengthening, dye transfer inhibition in detergents, phenol polymerization, juice manufacture, phenol resin production, and waste water treatment.

5        Although the catalytic capabilities are similar, laccases made by different fungal species do have different temperature and pH optima, and these may also differ depending on the specific substrate. A number of these fungal laccases have been isolated, and the genes for  
10 several of these have been cloned. For example, Choi et al. (Mol. Plant-Microbe Interactions 5: 119-128, 1992) describe the molecular characterization and cloning of the gene encoding the laccase of the chestnut blight fungus, *Cryphonectria parasitica*. Kojima et al. (J. Biol. Chem.  
15 265: 15224-15230, 1990; JP 2-238885) provide a description of two allelic forms of the laccase of the white-rot basidiomycete *Coriolus hirsutus*. Germann and Lerch (Experientia 41: 801, 1985; PNAS USA 83: 8854-8858, 1986) have reported the cloning and partial sequencing of the  
20 *Neurospora crassa* laccase gene. Saloheimo et al. (J. Gen. Microbiol. 137: 1537-1544, 1985; WO 92/01046) have disclosed a structural analysis of the laccase gene from the fungus *Phlebia radiata*.

      Attempts to express laccase genes in heterologous  
25 fungal systems frequently give very low yields (Kojima et al., *supra*; Saloheimo et al., Bio/Technol. 9: 987-990, 1991). For example, heterologous expression of *Phlebia radiata* laccase in *Trichoderma reesei* gave only 20 mg per liter of active enzyme in lab-scale fermentation (Saloheimo,  
30 1991, *supra*). Although laccases have great commercial potential, the ability to express the enzyme in significant quantities is critical to their commercial utility. Previous attempts to express basidiomycete laccases in recombinant hosts have resulted in very low yields. The

present invention now provides novel basidiomycete laccases which are well expressed in *Aspergillus*.

#### Summary of the Invention

5       The present invention relates to a DNA construct containing a nucleic acid sequence encoding a *Polyporus* laccase. The invention also relates to an isolated laccase encoded by the nucleic acid sequence. Preferably, the laccase is substantially pure. By "substantially pure" is  
10       meant a laccase which is essentially (i.e., ≥90%) free of other non-laccase proteins.

      In order to facilitate production of the novel laccase, the invention also provides vectors and host cells comprising the claimed nucleic acid sequence, which vectors  
15       and host cells are useful in recombinant production of the laccase. The sequence is operably linked to transcription and translation signals capable of directing expression of the laccase protein in the host cell of choice. A preferred host cell is a fungal cell, most preferably of the genus  
20       *Aspergillus*. Recombinant production of the laccase of the invention is achieved by culturing a host cell transformed or transfected with the construct of the invention, or progeny thereof, under conditions suitable for expression of the laccase protein, and recovering the laccase protein from  
25       the culture.

      The laccases of the present invention are useful in a number of industrial processes in which oxidation of phenolics is required. These processes include lignin manipulation, juice manufacture, phenol polymerization and  
30       phenol resin production.

#### Brief Description of the Figures

      Figure 1 shows the DNA sequence and translation of genomic clone 21GEN, containing LCC1 (SEQ ID NO. 1)

Figure 2 shows the DNA sequence and translation of genomic clone 23GEN, containing LCC2 (SEQ ID NO. 3)

Figure 3 shows the DNA sequence and translation of genomic clone 24GEN, containing LCC3 (SEQ ID NO. 5)

5     Figure 4 shows the DNA sequence and translation of genomic clone 31GEN, containing LCC4 (SEQ ID NO. 7)

Figure 5 shows the DNA sequence and translation of genomic clone 41GEN, containing LCC5 (SEQ ID NO. 9)

Figure 6 shows the structure of vector pMWR1

10     Figure 7 shows the structure of vector pDSY1

Figure 8 shows the structure of vector pDSY10

Figure 9 shows the pH profile of the laccase produced by pDSY2; (A) syringaldazine oxidation; (B) ABTS oxidation.

Figure 10 illustrates a comparison of the use of  
15     laccase vs.  $H_2O_2$ , with various dye precursors, in hair dyeing, as a measurement of  $DL^*$ .

Figure 11 illustrates a comparison of the use of laccase vs.  $H_2O_2$ , with various dye precursors, in hair dyeing, as a measurement of  $Da^*$ .

20     Figure 12 illustrates a comparison of the use of laccase vs.  $H_2O_2$ , with various dye precursors and modifiers, in hair dyeing, as a measurement of  $DL^*$ .

Figure 13 illustrates a comparison of the wash stability of hair dyed with laccase vs.  $H_2O_2$ .

25     Figure 14 illustrates the light fastness of hair dyed with laccase vs.  $H_2O_2$ .

#### Detailed Description of the Invention

*Polyporus pinsitus* is a basidiomycete, also referred to as *Trametes villosa*. *Polyporus* species have previously been  
30     identified as laccase producers (Fahraeus and Lindeberg, *Physiol. Plant.* 6: 150-158, 1953). However, there has been no previous description of a purified laccase from *Polyporus pinsitus*. It has now been determined that *Polyporus*

*pinsitus* produces at least two different laccases, and the genes encoding these laccases can be used to produce relatively large yields of the enzyme in convenient host systems such as *Aspergillus*. In addition, three other genes  
5 which appear to code for laccases have also been isolated.

Initial screenings of a variety of fungal strains indicate that *Polyporus pinisitus* is a laccase producer. The production of laccase by *P. pinsitus* is induced by 2,5-xylidine. Attempts are first initiated to isolate the  
10 laccase from the supernatant of the induced strains. Anion exchange chromatography identifies an approximately 65 kD(on SDS-PAGE) protein which exhibits laccase activity. The enzyme is purified sufficiently to provide several internal peptide sequences, as well as an N-terminal sequence. The  
15 initial sequence information indicates the laccase has significant homology to that of *Coriolus hirsutus*, as well as to an unidentified basidiomycete laccase (Coll et al., Appl. Environ. Microbiol. 59: 4129-4135, 1993. Based on the sequence information, PCR primers are designed and PCR  
20 carried out on cDNA isolated from *P. pinsitus*. A band of the expected size is obtained by PCR, and the isolated fragment linked to a cellulase signal sequence is shown to express an active laccase in *A. oryzae*, but at low levels. One of the PCR fragments is also used as a probe in  
25 screening a *P. pinsitus* cDNA library. In this manner, more than 100 positive clones are identified. The positive clones are characterized and the ends of the longest clones sequenced; none of the clones are found to be full-length.

Further attempts to isolate a full length clone are made.  
30 A 5-6 kb BamHI size-selected *P. pinsitus* genomic library is probed with the most complete cDNA fragment isolated as described above. Initial screening identifies one clone 24GEN(LCC3) having homology to the cDNA, but which is not the cDNA-encoded laccase and also not full length.

Subsequent screening of a 7-8kb BamHI/EcoRI size-selected library indicates the presence of at least two laccases; partial sequencing shows that one, called 21GEN(LCC1), is identical to the original partial cDNA clone isolated, and  
5 the second, called 31GEN(LCC4) is a new, previously unidentified laccase. Secondary screenings of an EMBL4 genomic bank with LCC1 as probe identifies a class of clone containing the entire LCC1 insert as well as the 5' and 3' flanking regions. Screening of the EMBL bank with LCC3  
10 identifies two additional clones encoding laccases which had not previously been identified, 41GEN(LCC5) and 23GEN(LCC2) and which differed structurally from the other three clones LCC1, LCC3, and LCC4. The nucleic acid and predicted amino acid sequences of each of the laccases is presented in  
15 Figures 1-5, and in SEQ ID NOS. 1-10. A comparison of the structural organization of each of the laccases is presented in Table 2. The laccases are generally optimally active at acid pH, between about 4-5.5.

LCC1 is used to create expression vectors, which are in  
20 turn used to transform various species of *Aspergillus*. Transformation is successful in all species tested, although expression levels are highest in *Aspergillus niger*. Shake flask cultures are capable of producing 15 or more mg/liter of laccase, and in lab-scale fermentors, yields of over  
25 300mg/liter are observed. This is a significant improvement over laccase levels observed previously with other laccases and other fungal host cells.

According to the invention, a *Polyporus* gene encoding a laccase can be obtained by methods described above, or any  
30 alternative methods known in the art, using the information provided herein. The gene can be expressed, in active form, using an expression vector. A useful expression vector contains an element that permits stable integration of the vector into the host cell genome or autonomous replication

of the vector in a host cell independent of the genome of the host cell, and preferably one or more phenotypic markers which permit easy selection of transformed host cells. The expression vector may also include control sequences  
5 encoding a promoter, ribosome binding site, translation initiation signal, and, optionally, a repressor gene or various activator genes. To permit the secretion of the expressed protein, nucleotides encoding a signal sequence may be inserted prior to the coding sequence of the gene. For  
10 expression under the direction of control sequences, a laccase gene to be used according to the invention is operably linked to the control sequences in the proper reading frame. Promoter sequences that can be incorporated into plasmid vectors, and which can direct the transcription  
15 of the laccase gene, include but are not limited to the prokaryotic  $\beta$ -lactamase promoter (Villa-Kamaroff, et al.; 1978, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 75:3727-3731) and the tac promoter (DeBoer, et al., 1983, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 80:21-25). Further references can also be found in  
20 "Useful proteins from recombinant bacteria" in Scientific American, 1980, 242:74-94; and in Sambrook et al., Molecular Cloning, 1989.

The expression vector carrying the DNA construct of the invention may be any vector which may conveniently be  
25 subjected to recombinant DNA procedures, and the choice of vector will typically depend on the host cell into which it is to be introduced. Thus, the vector may be an autonomously replicating vector, i.e. a vector which exists as an extrachromosomal entity, the replication of which is  
30 independent of chromosomal replication, e.g. a plasmid, or an extrachromosomal element, minichromosome or an artificial chromosome. Alternatively, the vector may be one which, when introduced into a host cell, is integrated into the host

cell genome and replicated together with the chromosome(s) into which it has been integrated.

In the vector, the laccase DNA sequence should be operably connected to a suitable promoter sequence. The promoter  
5 may be any DNA sequence which shows transcriptional activity in the host cell of choice and may be derived from genes encoding proteins either homologous or heterologous to the host cell. Examples of suitable promoters for directing the transcription of the DNA construct of the invention,  
10 especially in a bacterial host, are the promoter of the *lac* operon of *E.coli*, the *Streptomyces coelicolor* agarase gene *dagA* promoters, the promoters of the *Bacillus licheniformis*  $\alpha$ -amylase gene (*amyL*), the promoters of the *Bacillus stearothermophilus* maltogenic amylase gene (*amyM*), the  
15 promoters of the *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens*  $\alpha$ -amylase (*amyQ*), or the promoters of the *Bacillus subtilis* *xylA* and *xylB* genes. In a yeast host, a useful promoter is the *eno-1* promoter. For transcription in a fungal host, examples of useful promoters are those derived from the gene encoding *A.*  
20 *oryzae* TAKA amylase, *Rhizomucor miehei* aspartic proteinase, *A. niger* neutral  $\alpha$ -amylase, *A. niger* acid stable  $\alpha$ -amylase, *A. niger* or *A. awamori* glucoamylase (*glaA*), *Rhizomucor miehei* lipase, *A. oryzae* alkaline protease, *A. oryzae* triose phosphate isomerase or *A. nidulans* acetamidase. Preferred  
25 are the TAKA-amylase and *glaA* promoters.

The expression vector of the invention may also comprise a suitable transcription terminator and, in eukaryotes, polyadenylation sequences operably connected to  
30 the DNA sequence encoding the laccase of the invention. Termination and polyadenylation sequences may suitably be derived from the same sources as the promoter. The vector may further comprise a DNA sequence enabling the vector to



replicate in the host cell in question. Examples of such sequences are the origins of replication of plasmids pUC19, pACYC177, pUB110, pE194, pAMB1 and pIJ702.

5       The vector may also comprise a selectable marker, e.g. a gene the product of which complements a defect in the host cell, such as the *dal* genes from *B.subtilis* or *B.li-*  
*cheniformis*, or one which confers antibiotic resistance such  
as ampicillin, kanamycin, chloramphenicol or tetracycline  
10 resistance. Examples of *Aspergillus* selection markers include *amdS*, *pyrG*, *argB*, *niaD*, *sc*, *trpC* and *hygB*, a marker giving rise to hygromycin resistance. Preferred for use in an *Aspergillus* host cell are the *amdS* and *pyrG* markers of *A. nidulans* or *A. oryzae*. A frequently used mammalian marker is  
15 the dihydrofolate reductase (DHFR) gene. Furthermore, selection may be accomplished by co-transformation, e.g. as described in WO 91/17243.

It is generally preferred that the expression gives  
20 rise to a product which is extracellular. The laccases of the present invention may thus comprise a preregion permitting secretion of the expressed protein into the culture medium. If desirable, this preregion may be native to the laccase of the invention or substituted with a differ-  
25 ent preregion or signal sequence, conveniently accomplished by substitution of the DNA sequences encoding the respective preregions. For example, the preregion may be derived from a glucoamylase or an amylase gene from an *Aspergillus* species, an amylase gene from a *Bacillus* species, a lipase  
30 or proteinase gene from *Rhizomucor miehei*, the gene for the  $\alpha$ -factor from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* or the calf preprochymosin gene. Particularly preferred, when the host is a fungal cell, is the signal sequence for *A. oryzae* TAKA amylase, *A. niger* neutral amylase, the *Rhizomucor miehei*

aspartic proteinase signal, the *Rhizomucor miehei* lipase signal, the maltogenic amylase from *Bacillus* NCIB 11837, *B. stearothermophilus*  $\alpha$ -amylase, or *B. licheniformis* subtilisin.

5       The procedures used to ligate the DNA construct of the invention, the promoter, terminator and other elements, respectively, and to insert them into suitable vectors containing the information necessary for replication, are well known to persons skilled in the art (cf., for instance,  
10   Sambrook et al. Molecular Cloning, 1989).

      The cell of the invention either comprising a DNA construct or an expression vector of the invention as defined above is advantageously used as a host cell in the  
15   recombinant production of a enzyme of the invention. The cell may be transformed with the DNA construct of the invention, conveniently by integrating the DNA construct in the host chromosome. This integration is generally considered to be an advantage as the DNA sequence is more  
20   likely to be stably maintained in the cell. Integration of the DNA constructs into the host chromosome may be performed according to conventional methods, e.g. by homologous or heterologous recombination. Alternatively, the cell may be transformed with an expression vector as described above in  
25   connection with the different types of host cells.

      The host cell may be selected from prokaryotic cells, such as bacterial cells. Examples of suitable bacteria are gram positive bacteria such as *Bacillus subtilis*, *Bacillus*  
30   *licheniformis*, *Bacillus lentus*, *Bacillus brevis*, *Bacillus stearothermophilus*, *Bacillus alkalophilus*, *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens*, *Bacillus coagulans*, *Bacillus circulans*, *Bacillus lautus*, *Bacillus megaterium*, *Bacillus thuringiensis*, or *Streptomyces lividans* or *Streptomyces*

*murinus*, or gram negative bacteria such as *E.coli*. The transformation of the bacteria may for instance be effected by protoplast transformation or by using competent cells in a manner known per se.

- 5       The host cell may also be a eukaryote, such as mammalian cells, insect cells, plant cells or preferably fungal cells, including yeast and filamentous fungi. For example, useful mammalian cells include CHO or COS cells. A yeast host cell may be selected from a species of
- 10   *Saccharomyces* or *Schizosaccharomyces*, e.g. *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Useful filamentous fungi may be selected from a species of *Aspergillus*, e.g. *Aspergillus oryzae* or *Aspergillus niger*. Alternatively, a strain of a *Fusarium* species, e.g. *F. oxysporum*, can be used as a host cell.
- 15   Fungal cells may be transformed by a process involving protoplast formation and transformation of the protoplasts followed by regeneration of the cell wall in a manner known per se. A suitable procedure for transformation of *Aspergillus* host cells is described in EP 238 023. A suitable method of
- 20   transforming *Fusarium* species is described by Malardier et al., 1989.

- The present invention thus provides a method of producing a recombinant laccase of the invention, which method comprises cultivating a host cell as described above
- 25   under conditions conducive to the production of the enzyme and recovering the enzyme from the cells and/or culture medium. The medium used to cultivate the cells may be any conventional medium suitable for growing the host cell in question and obtaining expression of the laccase of the
- 30   invention. Suitable media are available from commercial suppliers or may be prepared according to published formulae (e.g. in catalogues of the American Type Culture Collection).

In a preferred embodiment, the recombinant production of laccase in culture is achieved in the presence of an excess amount of copper. Although trace metals added to the culture medium typically contain a small amount of copper, experiments conducted in connection with the present invention show that addition of a copper supplement to the medium can increase the yield of active enzyme many-fold. Preferably, the copper is added to the medium in soluble form, preferably in the form of a soluble copper salt, such as copper chloride, copper sulfate, or copper acetate. The final concentration of copper in the medium should be in the range of from 0.2-2mM, and preferably in the range of from 0.05-0.5mM. This method can be used in enhancing the yield of any recombinantly produced fungal laccase, as well as other copper-containing enzymes, in particular oxidoreductases.

The resulting enzyme may be recovered from the medium by conventional procedures including separating the cells from the medium by centrifugation or filtration, precipitating the proteinaceous components of the supernatant or filtrate by means of a salt, e.g. ammonium sulphate, followed by purification by a variety of chromatographic procedures, e.g. ion exchange chromatography, gel filtration chromatography, affinity chromatography, or the like. Preferably, the isolated protein is about 90% pure as determined by SDS-PAGE, purity being most important in food, juice or detergent applications.

In a particularly preferred embodiment, the expression of laccase is achieved in a fungal host cell, such as *Aspergillus*. As described in detail in the following examples, the laccase gene is ligated into a plasmid containing the *Aspergillus oryzae* TAKA  $\alpha$ -amylase promoter, and the *Aspergillus nidulans amdS* selectable marker. Alternatively, the *amdS* may be on a separate plasmid and

used in co-transformation. The plasmid (or plasmids) is used to transform an *Aspergillus* species host cell, such as *A. oryzae* or *A. niger* in accordance with methods described in Yelton et al. (PNAS USA 81: 1470-1474, 1984).

5 It is of particular note that the yields of *Polyporus* laccase in the present invention, using *Aspergillus* as host cell are unexpectedly and considerably higher than has previously been reported for expression of other laccases in other host cells. It is expected that the use of  
10 *Aspergillus* as a host cell in production of laccases from other basidiomycetes, such as *Coriolus* or *Trametes*, will also produce larger quantities of the enzyme than have been previously obtainable. The present invention therefore also encompasses the production of such *Polyporus*-like laccases  
15 in *Aspergillus* recombinant host cells.

Those skilled in the art will recognize that the invention is not limited to use of the nucleic acid fragments specifically disclosed herein, for example, in Figures 1-5. It will also be apparent that the invention  
20 encompasses those nucleotide sequences that encode the same amino acid sequences as depicted in Figure 1-5, but which differ from the specifically depicted nucleotide sequences by virtue of the degeneracy of the genetic code. Also, reference to Figures 1-5 in the specification and the claims  
25 will be understood to encompass both the genomic sequence depicted therein as well as the corresponding cDNA and RNA sequences, and the phrases "DNA construct" and "nucleic acid sequences" as used herein will be understood to encompass all such variations. "DNA construct" shall generally be  
30 understood to mean a DNA molecule, either single- or double-stranded, which may be isolated in partial form from a naturally occurring gene or which has been modified to contain segments of DNA which are combined and juxtaposed in a manner which would not otherwise exist in nature.

In addition, the invention also encompasses other *Polyporus* laccases, including alternate forms of laccase which may be found in *Polyporus pinsitus* and as well as laccases which may be found in other fungi falling within the definition of *Polyporus* as defined by Fries, or synonyms thereof as stated in Long et al., 1994, ATCC Names of Industrial Fungi, ATCC, Rockville, Maryland. Identification and isolation of laccase genes from sources other than those specifically exemplified herein can be achieved by utilization of the methodology described in the present examples, with publicly available *Polyporus* strains. Alternately, the sequence disclosed herein can be used to design primers and/or probes useful in isolating laccase genes by standard PCR or southern hybridization techniques. Other named *Polyporus* species include, but are not limited to, *P. zonatus*, *P. alveolaris*, *P. arcularius*, *P. australiensis*, *P. badius*, *P. biformis*, *P. brumalis*, *P. ciliatus*, *P. colensoi*, *P. eucalyptorum*, *P. meridionalis*, *P. varius*, *P. palustris*, *P. rhizophilus*, *P. rugulosus*, *P. squamosus*, *P. tuberaster*, and *P. tumulosus*. Also encompassed are laccases which are synonyms, e.g., anamorphs or perfect states of species or strains of the genus *Polyporus*. Strains of *Polyporus* are readily accessible to the public in a number of culture collections, such as the American Type Culture Collection (ATCC), e.g., ATCC 26721, 9385, 11088, 22084, Deutsche Sammlung von Mikroorganismen und Zellkulturen GmbH (DSMZ), e.g., DSM 1021, 1023, and 1182; and Centraalbureau Voor Schimmelcultures (CBS), e.g., CBS 678.70, 166.29, 101.15, 276.31, 307.39, 334.49, and 332.49. The invention also encompasses any variant nucleotide sequence, and the protein encoded thereby, which protein retains at least about an 80% homology, preferably at least about 85%, and most preferably at least about 90-95% homology with any one of the amino acid sequences depicted

in Figures 2-5, and which qualitatively retains the laccase activity of the sequence described herein. Useful variants within the categories defined above include, for example, ones in which conservative amino acid substitutions have  
5 been made, which substitutions do not significantly affect the activity of the protein. By conservative substitution is meant that amino acids of the same class may be substituted by any other of that class. For example, the nonpolar aliphatic residues Ala, Val, Leu, and Ile may be  
10 interchanged, as may be the basic residues Lys and Arg, or the acidic residues Asp and Glu. Similarly, Ser and Thr are conservative substitutions for each other, as are Asn and Gln. It will be apparent to the skilled artisan that such substitutions can be made outside the regions critical to  
15 the function of the molecule and still result in an active enzyme. Retention of the desired activity can readily be determined by conducting a standard ABTS oxidation method, such as is described in the present examples.

The protein can be used in number of different  
20 industrial processes. These processes include polymerization of lignin, both Kraft and lignosulfates, in solution, in order to produce a lignin with a higher molecular weight. Such methods are described in, for example, Jin et al., *Holzforschung* 45(6): 467-468, 1991; US Patent No. 4,432,921;  
25 EP 0 275 544; PCT/DK93/00217, 1992.

The laccase of the present invention can also be used for in-situ depolymerization of lignin in Kraft pulp, thereby producing a pulp with lower lignin content. This use of laccase is an improvement over the current use of  
30 chlorine for depolymerization of lignin, which leads to the production of chlorinated aromatic compounds, which are an environmentally undesirable by-product of paper mills. Such uses are described in, for example, Current opinion in

Biotechnology 3: 261-266, 1992; J. Biotechnol. 25: 333-339, 1992; Hiroi et al., Svensk papperstidning 5: 162-166, 1976.

Oxidation of dyes or dye precursors and other chromophoric compounds leads to decolorization of the compounds. Laccase can be used for this purpose, which can be particularly advantageous in a situation in which a dye transfer between fabrics is undesirable, e.g., in the textile industry and in the detergent industry. Methods for dye transfer inhibition and dye oxidation can be found in WO 92/01406, WO 92/18683, EP 0495836 and Calvo, Mededelingen van de Faculteit Landbouw-wetenschappen/Rijksuniversitet Gent.56: 1565-1567, 1991; Tsujino et al., J. Soc. Chem.42: 273-282, 1991.

The laccase is particularly well-suited for use in hair dyeing. In such an application, the laccase is contacted with a dye precursor, preferably on the hair, whereby a controlled oxidation of the dye precursor is achieved to convert the precursor to a dye, or pigment producing compound, such as a quinoid compound. The dye precursor is preferably an aromatic compound belonging to one of three major chemical families: the diamines, aminophenols(or aminonaphthols) and the phenols. The dye precursors can be used alone or in combination. At least one of the intermediates in the copolymerization must be an ortho- or para-diamine or aminophenol(primary intermediate). Examples of such are found in Section V, below, and are also described in US Patent No. 3,251,742, the contents of which are incorporated herein by reference. In one embodiment, the starting materials include not only the enzyme and a primary intermediate, but also a modifier(coupler) (or combination of modifiers), which modifier is typically a meta-diamine, meta-aminophenol, or a polyphenol. The modifier then reacts with the primary intermediate in the presence of the laccase, converting it to a colored



compound. In another embodiment, the laccase can be used with the primary intermediate directly, to oxidize it into a colored compound. In all cases, the dyeing process can be conducted with one or more primary intermediates, either  
5 alone or in combination with one or more modifiers. Amounts of components are in accordance with usual commercial amounts for similar components, and proportions of components may be varied accordingly.

The use of this laccase is an improvement over the more  
10 traditional use of  $H_2O_2$ , in that the latter can damage the hair, and its use usually requires a high pH, which is also damaging to the hair. In contrast, the reaction with laccase can be conducted at alkaline, neutral or even acidic pH, and the oxygen needed for oxidation comes from the air,  
15 rather than via harsh chemical oxidation. The result provided by the use of the *Polyporus* laccase is comparable to that achieved with use of  $H_2O_2$ , not only in color development, but also in wash stability and light fastness. An additional commercial advantage is that a single  
20 container package can be made containing both the laccase and the precursor, in an oxygen free atmosphere, which arrangement is not possible with the use of  $H_2O_2$ .

The present laccase can also be used for the polymerization of phenolic or aniline compounds present in  
25 liquids. An example of such utility is the treatment of juices, such as apple juice, so that the laccase will accelerate a precipitation of the phenolic compounds present in the juice, thereby producing a more stable juice. Such applications have been described in Stutz, Fruit processing  
30 7/93, 248-252, 1993; Maier et al., Dt. Lebensmittel-rindschau 86(5): 137-142, 1990; Dietrich et al., Fluss. Obst 57(2): 67-73, 1990.

Laccases such as the *Polyporus* laccase are also useful in soil detoxification (Nannipieri et al., J. Environ. Qual.

20: 510-517, 1991; Dec and Bollag, Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol. 19: 543-550, 1990).

The invention is further illustrated by the following non-limiting examples.

5

#### EXAMPLES

##### I. ISOLATION OF A POLYPORUS PINISITUS LACCASE ENZYME

###### MATERIALS AND METHODS

###### 1. Enzymatic assays

Unless otherwise stated, throughout the examples,  
10 laccase activity is determined by syringaldazine and 2,2'-bisazino(3-ethylbenzthiazoline-6-sulfonic acid) (ABTS), as follows. The oxidation of syringaldazine is monitored at 530 nm with 19  $\mu$ M substrate. In 25 mM sodium acetate, 40  $\mu$ M cupric sulfate, pH 5.5, at 30°C, the activity is expressed  
15 as LACU( $\mu$ mole/min). For pH profile studies, Britton & Robinson(B&R) buffers are used, and are prepared according to the protocol described in Quelle, Biochemisches Taschenbuch, H.M. Raven, II. Teil, S.93 u. 102, 1964. ABTS oxidation is carried out with 1mM ABTS in 0.1 M NaAc, pH 5.0  
20 at room temperature by monitoring either  $\Delta$ Abs<sub>405</sub> in a 96-well plate(Costar) or  $\Delta$ Abs<sub>418</sub> in a quartz cuvette. The overlay ABTS oxidase activity assay is carried out by pouring cooled ABTS-agarose(0.03-0.1 g ABTS, 1 g agarose, 50 ml H<sub>2</sub>O, heated to dissolve agarose) over a native IEF gel or PAGE and  
25 incubating at room temperature.

###### 2. Initial isolation of laccase

In order to isolate the laccase, 800 ml of culture fluid is filtered by HFSC on a Supra filter(slow filtering). The clear filtrate is then concentrated and washed on an  
30 Amicon cell with a GR81 PP membrane to a volume of 72 ml.

One ml aliquots of laccase are bound to a Q-sepharose HP(Pharmacia, Sweden) column, equilibrated with 0.1 M phosphate, pH7 and the laccase is eluted with a NaCl gradient. In all, 10 x 1 ml samples are purified, pooled,

concentrated and washed by ultrafiltration using a membrane with a molecular weight cut-off of 6kD.

### 3. Secondary purification

In a second purification, a fermentation broth is  
5 filtered and concentrated by ultrafiltration. The starting material contains 187 LACU/ml. The concentrate is quick-filtered on a Propex 23 filter(P & S Filtration), with 3% Hyflo Cuper-Cel(HSC; Celite Corporation), followed by two ultrafiltration on a Filtron filter with two membranes, each  
10 with a molecular weight cutoff of 3 kD. The resulting sample (2.5 mS/cm, pH 7.0, at 4°C) is applied to a 130 ml Q-Sepharose column, equilibrated with sodium phosphate, 1.1 mS/cm, pH 7.0. Under these conditions the laccase does not bind to the column, but elutes slowly from the column during  
15 the application and wash with the equilibration buffer, resulting in a partial separation from other brownish material.

This partially purified preparation of 1.0mS, pH 7.0 at 20°C is applied to a Q-sepharose column. The column is  
20 equilibrated with 20mM sodium phosphate, 2.2 mS, pH 7.0. Under these conditions, the laccase binds to the column and is eluted by a gradient of 0-1 M NaCl over 20 column volumes.

### 3. Sequencing

25 For internal peptide sequencing, the purified protein is digested with trypsin, followed by peptide purification with HPLC. Purified peptides are sequenced in an Applied Biosystems 473A sequencer.

## B. RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

### 30 1. Initial characterization

Total yield of the initial purification is about 50 mg(estimated at A280nm). The purified enzyme has a rich blue color, and appears as only two very close bands on SDS-PAGE at about 65 kd. A native PAGE overlaid with substrate

shows that both bands have laccase activity with ABTS. The absorption spectrum shows that besides an absorption at A<sub>280</sub>nm, the purified laccase also shows absorption at about 600nm.

5        2. Sequencing

A N-terminal determination of the protein initially purified shows a single sequence:

Gly-Ile-Gly-Pro-Val-Ala-Asp-Leu-Thr-Ile-Thr-Asn-Ala-Ala-Ala-Val-Ser-Pro-Asp-Gly-Phe-Pro...

10        Since the N-terminal sequence is not the ideal sequence for constructing a probe, additional experiments with a trypsin digest are conducted, followed by further purification(described above) and sequencing of fragments

2. Secondary purification and characterization

15        In the second purification, the second Q-Sepharose chromatographic step yields the following pools:

Q-Sepharose-2-pool-1 40 ml 112 LACU 47 LACU/A<sub>280</sub>

Q-Sepharose-2-pool-3 80 ml 385 LACU 65 LACU/A<sub>280</sub>

The elution yields >80% of the applied amount. The highly  
20        purified preparation Q-Sepharose-2-pool-3 has an A<sub>280</sub> = 5.9, and A<sub>280</sub>/A<sub>260</sub> = 1.4. The purity of the laccase in the starting material is extremely high on a protein basis but the starting material is a very dark brown color. In SDS-PAGE, a double band is seen, with a dominating 65 kD band  
25        and a smaller 62 kD band. By anionic chromatography, only the dominating band is seen in the first peak(Q-Sepharose-2-pool-1), whereas both bands are seen in the second peak(Q-Sepharose-2-pool-3).

3. Sequence

30        A number of internal peptide sequences are determined, and compared with the *Coriolus hirsutus*(Ch) laccase sequence. The identified fragments are as follows:

Tryp 13:

Ser-Pro-Ser-Thr-Thr-Thr-Ala-Ala-Asp-Leu

Tryp 14:  
 Ser-Ala-Gly-Ser-Thr-Val-Tyr-Asn-Tyr-Asp-Asn-Pro-Ile-Phe Arg  
 Tryp 16:  
 Sequence 1:  
 5 Ser-Thr-Ser-Ile-His-Trp-His-Gly-Phe-Phe-Gln-Lys  
 Sequence 2:  
 Gly-Ile-Gly-Pro-Val-Ala-Asp-Leu-Thr-Ile-Thr-Asn-Ala-Ala-Val  
 Tryp 18:  
 Gly-Ile-Gly-Pro-Val-Ala-Asp-Leu-Thr-Ile-Thr-Asn  
 10 Tryp 19:  
 Sequence 1:  
 Leu-Gly-Pro-Ala-Phe-Pro-Leu-Gly-Ala-Asp-Ala-Thr-Leu-Ile-  
 Sequence 2:  
 Phe-Gln-Leu-Asn-Val-Ile-Asp-Asn-Asn-Thr-Thr-His-Thr-Met  
 15 Tryp 25:  
 Tyr-Ser-Phe-Val-Leu-Glu-Ala-Asn-Gln-Ala-Val-Asp-Asn-Tyr-Trp-  
 Ile-Arg  
 Tryp 27  
 Gly-Thr-Asn-Trp-Ala-Asp-Gly-Pro-Ala-Phe

## 20 II. ISOLATION OF A POLYPORUS PINISITUS LACCASE CDNA CLONE

### A. MATERIALS AND METHODS

#### 1. RNA preparation

RNA is isolated from 10 grams of *P. pinsitus* mycelium grown under xyloidine induction for 6.5 hours, using the  
 25 guanidium/CsCl cushion method. The RNA is poly-A selected on an oligo-dT column, using standard conditions. 120µg mRNA is obtained and stored as lyophilized pellet in 5µg aliquots at -80°C.

#### 2. Single stranded cDNA

30 Single stranded cDNA is synthesized using the reverse transcriptase "Super Script" (BRL) according to manufacturer's directions.

#### 3. Construction of cDNA library

A cDNA library is constructed using the librarian IV cDNA kit (Invitrogen). Fifty cDNA pools, each containing approximately 5000 individual transformants, are obtained.

#### 4. PCR

- 5        PCR is conducted under the following standard conditions: 100pmol of each primer, 10µl 10X PCR buffer(Perkin-Elmer), 40µl dNTP 0.5 mM, 2µl single stranded cDNA(or approximately 100 ng chromosomal DNA or 100 ng PCR fragment), H<sub>2</sub>O to 100 µl, 2.5U Taq polymerase. The cycles  
10 are 3x(40°C/two minutes, 72°C/two minutes, 94°C/one minute) followed by 30x(60°C/two minutes, 72°C/two minutes, 94°C/1 minute).

#### B. RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

##### 1. Cloning of *Polyporus pinsitus* laccase

- 15        PCR is carried out with the primer #3331:  
ACCAGNCTAGACACGGGNTC/AGATACTG/ACGNGAGAGCGGAC/TTGCTGGTC  
ACTATCTTCGAAGATCTCG  
and primer #3332:  
CGCGGCCGCTAGGATCCTCACAATGGCCAA/CTCTCTG/CCTCG/ACCTTC.  
20 A clear band of about 1500bp is obtained. The DNA is digested with NotI/HindIII, and fractionated on an agarose gel. The upper band(fragment #42) is purified and cloned into the *Aspergillus* vector pHD423. No transformants are obtained. Several attempts are carried out in order to  
25 clone the fragment, including redigestion with the restriction enzymes, phosphorylation of the ends, filling in with klenow and blunt-end cloning in SmaI cut pUC18, without success. Hybridization with a laccase probe based on the laccase described in Coll et al., *supra*, indicates that the  
30 PCR product could be the *P. pinsitus* laccase. In a new attempt to clone the PCR fragment, a new PCR reaction is carried out, using the same conditions as for fragment #42. Again the result is a fragment of about 1500 bp(fragment #43). This time the fragment is cut with HindIII/BamHI, and

ligated to HindIII/BamHI-cut pUC18. Three clones, #43-/A,-  
B,-G are found to contain a fragment of 1500 bp. Partial  
sequencing reveals that these fragments are laccase related.

## 2.Expression of *Polyporus pinsitus* laccase

5 To express the laccase, the fragment #43 is joined to a  
signal sequence from a 43kD cellulase. The primer pHD433  
(TAGCGGATCCCACAATGCGTTCCTCCCCCTCCTCCCGTCCGCCGTTGTGGCCGCCCTG  
CCGGTGTTGGCCCTTGCCGGCATTGGGCCCCGTCGCGGACC) is used in a  
standard PCR reaction with a pUC forward primer(New England  
10 Biolabs). All three clones are used as templates in order  
to minimize the risk of working with DNA containing errors.

The PCR generated DNA from the reaction with a primer  
pHD433 and template 43-A and 43-G is cut with HindIII/BamHI  
and cloned into the *Aspergillus* expression vector  
15 pHD414(described in detail below). Several transformants  
are obtained.

Clones pHD433/43A-1,2, pHD433/43G-2,-3 are transformed  
into *A. oryzae*. The transformants from each transformation  
(between 3-10) are analyzed for laccase production.

20 Activity is only obtained with pHD433/43G-3. The positive  
transformants (numbers 1, 4, 6) are reisolated on amdS  
plates, and retested. In an additional transformation round  
a further ten transformants are obtained with pHD433/43G-3.  
The clones #20, 23, 26, 28, and 29 are positive. The clones  
25 are reisolated and two single isolates are analyzed for  
laccase expression semiquantitatively by color development  
in an ABTS assay at pH 4.5. On a scale of +-+++, several  
clones show moderate to strong expression of laccase.

Further cloning is conducted to identify a full length  
30 clone. A xyloidine-induced cDNA library consisting of  
approximately 350,000 transformants is screened using  
fragment #42-4 as a probe. More than 100 positive clones  
are detected. The clones are purified, rescreened, and  
analyzed on Southern blots. Two of the longest clones are

further characterized by DNA sequence determination. The longest clones are found to be identical and found to contain a poly-A stretch in the 3' end and to start at the amino acid number 4 in the amino terminus. A partial DNA  
5 sequence is determined from different clones.

PHD433/43G-3 is then used in further cloning studies as described in the following Section IV.

### III. PURIFICATION AND CHARACTERIZATION OF ADDITIONAL POLYPORUS PINSITUS LACCASE WILD-TYPE ENZYMES

#### 10 A. MATERIALS AND METHODS

##### 1. Culture conditions

Shake flasks (250 ml medium/2.8 l baffled flask) are inoculated with several agar plugs taken from a week-old PDA plate of *P. pinsitus*. The medium contains, per liter, 10 g  
15 glucose, 2.5 g L-asparagine, 0.2 g L-phenylalanine, 2.0 g yeast extract, 2.0 g  $\text{KH}_2\text{PO}_4$ , 0.5 g  $\text{MgSO}_4 \cdot 7\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , 2.0 ml AMG trace metals, 0.002 g  $\text{CuSO}_4 \cdot 7\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , 1.0 g citric acid, made with tap water, pH 5.0 before autoclaving. The cultures are grown at 18-22°C on a rotary shaker with low agitation (~100 rpm).  
20 After 7 days, the pH of each shake flask is adjusted to ~6.0 by the addition of 0.25 ml 5 N NaOH and the cultures are induced by adding 0.5 ml of a 2,5-xylidine stock solution (xylidine diluted 1:10 into ethanol) to each flask. Flasks are incubated for an additional 24 hours, at which  
25 time the culture supernatant from each flask is recovered.

##### 2. Materials.

Chemicals used as buffers are commercial products of at least reagent grade. Endo/N-glucosidase F is from Boehringer-Mannheim. Chromatography is performed on  
30 Pharmacia FPLC. Spectroscopic assays are conducted on either a spectrophotometer (Shimadzu PC160) or a microplate reader (Molecular Devices).

##### 3. Purification



Culture broth is filtered first on cheesecloth and centrifuged at 1000 x g to remove gelatinous pinkish xylidine polymer. The supernatant is then filtered on Whatman #2 paper and concentrated from 1500 to 250 ml on  
5 SLY100 (Amicon, Spiral concentrator) at 4°C. The concentrated broth is diluted with water until it reaches 0.8 mS (from 2.5 mS) and then concentrated on SLY100 to 250 ml. The washed broth, thawed from -20°C freezing overnight, is subjected to Whatman #2 paper filtration to remove  
10 residual pinkish material, and then pH adjusted by NaOH from pH 6.1 to pH 7.7. This yellowish broth, 275 ml with 0.8 mS, is applied on a Q-Sepharose XK-26 column (~64 ml gel) equilibrated with 10 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.7, 0.7 mS. The first active laccase fraction runs through during loading and  
15 washing by the equilibrating buffer. The elution is carried out by a linear gradient of 0-0.5 M NaCl in the equilibrating buffer over 8.8 bed-volume. The second and third active fractions are eluted around 0.15 and 0.35M NaCl, respectively. No more active fractions are detected  
20 when the column is washed sequentially with 2 M NaCl and with 1 mM NaOH. The active fractions are pooled, adjusted to ~10mS, concentrated on Centricon-10 (Amicon), and then applied onto Superdex 75 (HR10/30, 24 ml, Pharmacia) equilibrated with 10mM Tris-HCl, 0.15 M NaCl, pH 8, 14 mS.  
25 During elution with the application buffer, laccase fractions are eluted off using the same elution volume for all three Q-Sepharose fractions, indicating very similar native molecular weight. The purity of the laccase is tested on SDS-PAGE.

#### 30 4. Protein analysis

PAGE and native IEF are carried out on a Mini Protean II and a Model 111 Mini IEF cells (Bio-Rad). Western blots are carried out on a Mini trans-blot cell (Bio-Rad) with an alkaline phosphatase assay kit (Bio-Rad). The primary

antibodies are diluted 1000-fold during blotting. N-terminus sequencing is performed on an Applied Biosystems (ABI) 476A protein sequencer using liquid phase TFA delivery for cleavage and on-line HPLC for identification of PTH-  
5 amino acids. Standard Fast Cycles and Pre-Mix Buffer System is used according to manufacturer's instructions.

Deglycosylation with glycosidase is done as follows: 3µg of protein and 3.6 units of glycosidase in 0.25M NaAc, pH 5, 20 mM EDTA, 0.05% 2-mercaptoethanol is incubated at 37°C for 18  
10 hours with ovalbumin and bovine serum albumin serving as positive and negative control, respectively, and the mobility is detected by SDS-PAGE.

Amino acid analysis for determining extinction coefficients is done using Amino Quant 1090 HPLC system from  
15 Hewlett Packard. Microwave facilitated vapor phase hydrolysis of lyophilized samples is done using the MDS-2000 hydrolysis-station (CEM, Matthews, NC). 6N HCl containing 1% phenol as a scavenger is used to create the acid vapors. Hydrolysis time is 20 minutes at 70 psi (~148°C).  
20 Hydrolyzed samples are lyophilized and redissolved in 20 µl of 500pmol/µl sarcosine and norvaline as internal standards. 1µl is injected and analyzed according to manufacturer's instructions.

## B. RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

### 25 1. Purification

The previously characterized *P. pinsitus* laccase has a pI of ~3.5. However, considerable laccase activity is detected in the run-through fraction of Q-Sepharose pre-equilibrated at pH 7.7. Upon a gradient elution, one more  
30 active fraction comes off the column before the active fraction initially anticipated. UV-visible spectra and SDS-PAGE show that all three fractions contain mainly laccase. After further purification by gel filtration, different pI's under native non-denaturing conditions are detected for the

two new fractions and shown to be consistent with the elution order.

## 2. Characterization

The pure laccase preparations derived from Q-Sepharose eluates behave as a rather well-defined band on SDS-PAGE at ~63 kDa. Deglycosylation detects ~14% w/w carbohydrates based on mobility change on SDS-PAGE. On native-IEF, the laccase preparations have bands of pI 6-6.5, 5-6.5, and 3.5. ABTS-agarose overlay show that all bands are active. Each form in turn shows multiple isoforms under the IEF conditions.

The neutral and acidic forms have a typical UV-visible spectrum with maxima at 605 and 275 nm. The ratio of  $A_{275}/A_{605}$  is 30-40. The spectrum for the acidic-neutral form has a peak at 276 nm and a shoulder around 600 nm.

The N-terminal sequencing shows that the neutral and neutral-acidic forms have the same first 29 residues (Table 1). The N-terminus of the acidic form matches 100% to that of the previously characterized form. All three forms exhibit comparable cross-reactivity toward antibodies raised against previously characterized form.

Table 1. Structural and enzymatic properties of *P. pinsitus* laccases

|   | Form    | N-terminus                     | LACU | AA <sub>405</sub> min-1(ABTS) |
|---|---------|--------------------------------|------|-------------------------------|
| 5 | Acidic  | GIGPVA D LTITNAAVSPDGFSRQAVVNG | 92   | 4000                          |
|   | Acidic- | A*****(*)*VVA**P*****L*D*I**** | 75   | 4000                          |
|   | Neutral |                                |      |                               |
|   | Neutral | A*****(*)*VVA**P*****L*D*I**** | 32   | 1000                          |

10 \*:Same residue as compared with the acidic form. (): weak signal

### 3. Laccase Activity

The specific activities(per A<sub>275</sub>) of the three forms are tested by both ABTS and syringaldazine oxidations. The shapes and optima of the pH activity profiles for the three forms are very close: all have optima at ≤pH4 and pH 5-5.5 for ABTS and syringaldazine oxidations, respectively.

## IV. ISOLATION OF MULTIPLE COPIES OF *POLYPORUS PINSITUS*

### 20 LACCASE ENZYMES AND GENES

#### A. MATERIALS AND METHODS

##### 1. Strains

The following strains are employed in the methods described below: *E. coli* K802(e14-(mrca), mcrB, hsdR2, galk2, galT22, supE44, metB1; Clonetechn); *E. coli* XL-1 Blue(recA1, endA1, gyrA96, thi-1, hsdR17, supE44, relA1, lac[F'proAB, lacIqZDM15, Tn10(tetr)];Stratagene) and *Polyporus pinsitus* CBS 678.70.

##### 2. Genomic DNA isolation

30 Cultures of *P.pinsitus* are grown in 500 ml YG (0.5% yeast extract, 2% dextrose) at room temperature for 3 to 4 days. Mycelia are harvested through miracloth, washed twice with TE and frozen quickly in liquid nitrogen. The frozen mycelia are stored at -80°C. To isolate DNA, the mycelia

are ground to a fine powder in an electric coffee grinder. The powdered mycelia are resuspended in TE to a final volume of 22 ml. Four ml 20% SDS is added with mixing by inversion followed by incubation at room temperature for 10 minutes.

5 The sample is gently extracted with phenol:chloroform and centrifuged to separate the phases. The aqueous phase is collected and 400 µl proteinase A (10 mg/ml stock) is added. The sample is incubated at 37°C for 30 minutes followed by a phenol:chloroform extraction. The aqueous phase is

10 precipitated by the addition of 0.1 volumes of 3 M Na acetate, pH 5.2 and 2.5 volumes 95% ethanol and freezing at 20°C for one hour. After centrifugation to precipitate the DNA, the pellet is resuspended in 6 ml TE, and 200 µl boiled RNase A (10 mg/ml stock) is added. After incubation at 37°C,

15 100 µl proteinase A (10 mg/ml stock) is added followed by incubation at 37°C for 30 minutes. The sample is phenol:chloroform extracted twice. To the aqueous phase, 0.1 volumes 3 M Na acetate and 2.5 volumes are added, and the sample is frozen at -20°C for 1 hour. Following

20 centrifugation, the pellet is gently resuspended in 400 µl TE, and 40 µl Na acetate and 1 ml 95% ethanol are added. The DNA is pelleted by centrifugation, and the pellet is washed in 70% ethanol. The final pellet is resuspended in 250 µl TE.

### 25        3. RNA preparation

RNA is isolated from mycelia which are harvested from *P. pinisitus* cultures which are either induced for laccase expression by the addition of 2,5-xygidine or are uninduced. The mycelia are washed and frozen quickly in liquid N<sub>2</sub>.

30 Frozen mycelia are ground to a fine powder in an electric coffee grinder. The powder is immediately suspended in 20 ml extraction buffer (0.2 M Tris-HCl, 0.25 M NaCl, 50 mM EGTA, 0.8% tri-isopropyl naphthalene sulfonic acids, 4.8% p-aminosalicylic acid, pH 8.5). All solutions for RNA

extraction are made with diethylpyrocarbonate (DEP)-treated water. The sample is kept on ice and 0.5 volumes TE-saturated phenol:chloroform is added. The sample is mixed well by inversion for 2 minutes, and the phases are  
5 separated by centrifugation. The aqueous phase is saved, and the organic phase is extracted with 2 ml extraction buffer and incubated at 68°C for 5 minutes. After centrifugation to separate the phases, the aqueous phases are pooled and extracted several time with phenol:chloroform  
10 until there is no longer any protein at the interface. To the aqueous phase 0.1 volume 3 M Na-acetate, pH 5.2 and 2.5 volumes 95% ethanol are added to precipitate the RNA, and the sample is frozen at -20°C for 2 hours. The RNA is pelleted and resuspended in DEP water with RNase inhibitor.

#### 15     4. DNA sequencing

Nucleotide sequences are determined using TAQ polymerase cycle sequencing with fluorescent-labeled nucleotides, and reactions are electrophoresed on an Applied Biosystems automatic DNA sequencer (Model 363A, version  
20 1.2.0).

#### 5. Preparation of genomic libraries

Two size-selected genomic libraries of *P. pinsitus* are constructed. A library of 5 to 6 kb BamHI fragments are constructed in pBluescript+. Genomic DNA is digested with  
25 BamHI, and the digest is electrophoresed on a preparative agarose (IBI) gel. The region containing the 5 to 6 BamHI fragments is sliced from the gel. The DNA is isolated from the gel using a Geneclean kit (BIO 101). The DNA is ligated into pBluescript plasmid previously digested with BamHI and  
30 dephosphorylated with BAP (GIBCO BRL), *E. coli* XL-1 Blue competent cells (Stratagene) are transformed with the ligation, and 12,000 white colonies are obtained.

A library of 7 to 8 kb BamHI/EcoRI fragments is constructed in pUC118. Ten µg genomic DNA is digested with

BamHI and EcoRI and treated with BAP(GIBCO BRL). Competent *E. coli* XL-1 Blue cells are transformed with the ligation, and the library contains ~8000 recombinants.

For the preparation of a total genomic library in  
5 lambda EMBL4, 25 µg of *P. pinsitus* genomic DNA is partially digested with Sau3A. After digestion, the DNA is electrophoresed on a preparative low-melt agarose gel, and a band containing the 9 to 23 kb sized DNA is sliced from the gel. The DNA is extracted from the gel using β-agarose(New  
10 England Biolabs). The isolated EMBL4 arms (Clonetech) according to the supplier's directions. The ligation is packaged in vitro using a Gigapack II kit(Stratagene). The library is titered using *E. coli* K802 cells. The unamplified library is estimated to contain 35,000  
15 independent recombinants. The library is amplified using *E. coli* K802 cells.

#### 6. Southern and Northern Blots

DNA samples are electrophoresed on agarose gels in TAE buffer using standard protocols. RNA samples are  
20 electrophoresed on agarose gels containing formaldehyde. Both DNA and RNA gels are transferred to Zeta-Probe membrane(BIO-RAD) using either capillary action under alkaline conditions or a vacuum blotter. After transfer, the DNA gels are UV crosslinked. Blots are prehybridized at  
25 65°C in 1.5X SSPE, 1% SDS, 0.5% non-fat dried milk and 200 µg/ml salmon sperm DNA for 1 hour. Radioactive probes are added directly to the prehybridization solutions, and hybridizations are continued overnight at 65°C. Blots are washed with 2XSSC for 5 minutes at 65°C and with 0.2XSSC,  
30 1%SDS, 0.1% Na-pyrophosphate at 65°C for 30 minutes twice.

Radioactive labeled probes are prepared using a α-<sup>32</sup>P-dCTP and a nick translation kit(GIBCO-BRL).

#### 7. Library screening

For screening of the size-selected 5-6 kb BamHI and 7-8 kb BamHI/EcoRI libraries ~500 colonies on LB carb plates and lifted the colonies to Hybond N<sup>+</sup> filters (Amersham) using standard procedures. The filters are UV crosslinked following neutralization. The filters are prehybridized at 65°C in 1.5X SSPE, 1% SDS, 0.5% non-fat dried milk, 200 µg/ml salmon sperm DNA for 1 hour. Nick-translated probes are added directly to the prehybridization solution, and hybridizations are done overnight at 65°C.

For screening of the genomic bank in EMBL, appropriate dilutions of the amplified library are plated with *E. coli* K802 cells on 100mM NZY top agarose. The plaques are lifted to Hybond N<sup>+</sup> membranes (Amersham) using standard procedures. The DNA is crosslinked to the membranes using UV crosslinking. The filters are prehybridized and hybridized using the same conditions as those mentioned above.

#### RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

##### 1. Isolation of multiple copies of laccase gene

*P. pinsitus* genomic DNA is digested with several different restriction enzymes for southern analysis. The blot is probed with the cDNA insert (isolated as a BamHI/SphI fragment from the pYES vector) which is labeled with  $\alpha$ -P<sup>32</sup>-dCTP. The blot is hybridized and washed as described above. The cDNA hybridizes to several restriction fragments for most of the enzymes suggesting that there are multiple laccase genes in the genome. Because the cDNA hybridizes to a BamHI fragment of ~5.5 kb, a library of 5-6 kb BamHI fragments from *P. pinisitus* is constructed.

##### 2. Screening of Genomic Libraries

The results from screening of the libraries are summarized in Table 2. The 5-6 kb BamHI size-selected library is screened with the original cDNA clone labeled with <sup>32</sup>P. Approximately 30,000 colonies are screened with hybridizations done at 65°C. Plasmid DNA is isolated from



two positive colonies and digested with BamHI to check for insert size. Both clones contain an ~5.5 kb BamHI insert. The cloned insert(LCC3) is sequenced from either end; the sequence has homology to the cDNA, but is clearly not the  
5 cDNA encoded laccase. The partial DNA sequence of LCC3 also indicates that the LCC3 pUC118 clone does not contain the full gene.

From a southern blot of BamHI/EcoRI double digested DNA it is demonstrated that the cDNA hybridizes to an ~7.7 kb  
10 fragment. A size-selected library in pUC118 is constructed containing 7-8 BamHI/EcoRI fragments. A total of ~8000 independent colonies are obtained and screened by hybridization with a <sup>32</sup>P labeled insert. Plasmid DNA is isolated from the positive colonies and digested with BamHI  
15 and EcoRI. Restriction analysis of the plasmids demonstrate that they fall into two classes. One class (LCC4) contains four clones which are all identical and have an ~7.7 kb BamHI/EcoRI insert which hybridizes to the cDNA. A second class(LCC1) contains two clones which are identical and have  
20 inserts of ~7.2 kb which hybridize to the cDNA. Partial DNA sequencing of clones LCC1 and LCC4 demonstrate that clone 21 is the genomic clone of the original cDNA, while LCC4 codes for another laccase. The partial DNA sequence of LCC1 shows that the pUC118 clone does not contain the full gene and  
25 that a fragment upstream of the EcoRI site is needed.

At the same time the size selected 7-8 BamHI/EcoRI library is being constructed, a *P. pinisitus* genomic bank in EMBL4 is constructed containing ~35,000 independent recombinant phage. Ten positive plaques are picked and  
30 purified. DNA is isolated from the purified phage lysates. Restriction digests of EMBL DNAs demonstrates that there are three classes of clones. The first class(11GEN) is defined by two sibs whose inserts contain a BamHI/EcoRI fragment of the same size as LCC1 which hybridizes to the LCC1 insert.

The second class(12GEN) contains one clone which has a different restriction pattern than the 11GEN class and whose insert contains a different restriction pattern than the 11GEN class and whose insert contains an ~5.7 kb BamHI/EcoRI  
5 fragment. The third class is defined by a single clone whose insert contains an ~3.2 kb BamHI/EcoRI fragment which hybridizes to the LCC1 insert. DNA sequence analysis demonstrates that clone 11GEN contains the LCC1 BamHI/EcoRI fragment and both 5' and 3' flanking regions. It is also  
10 demonstrated that clone 12GEN contains a portion of the LCC1 insert.

The *P. pinisitus* EMBL genomic bank is also screened with the LCC3 BamHI insert in order to clone the full gene. Approximately 30,000 plaques are plated and lifted from  
15 hybridization. Five plaques which hybridize to the LCC3(BamHI/EcoRI) insert are identified and purified. DNA is isolated from the purified phage stocks. Southern analysis of *P. pinisitus* genomic DNA demonstrates that the LCC3 BamHI insert hybridizes to an ~7kb EcoRI fragment.  
20 Restriction digests and southernns demonstrate that 4 of the clones contain restriction fragments which hybridize to the EcoRI/BamHI(1.6 kb) fragment and that the clones fall into three classes. Class one is defined by a single clone(LCC5) whose insert contains a 3kb EcoRI fragment which hybridizes  
25 to the LCC3 BamHI/EcoRI fragment. Another class is defined by clone(LCC2) whose insert contains an ~11 kb EcoRI fragment which hybridizes to the LCC3 BamHI/EcoRI insert. The third class is defined by two clones which are not identical but contain many of the same restriction  
30 fragments; these clones both contain an ~7.5 kb EcoRI fragment which hybridizes to the LCC3 insert. Further analysis of this third class indicates that they are identical to clone LCC4. Partial DNA sequencing of LCC5 and LCC2 indicates that both of these clones code for laccases;

however, neither is identical to any of the above mentioned laccase genes(LCC1, LCC3, or LCC4). At this point, five unique laccase genes are cloned; however, the fragments subcloned from LCC5 and LCC2 do not contain the full genes.

5 From the DNA sequencing of the 3 kb EcoRI fragment from clone LCC5 it is determined that ~200 base pairs of the N-terminus are upstream of the EcoRI site. A 380 bp EcoRI/MluI fragment from LCC5 is used to identify for subcloning a MluI fragment from the LCC5 EMBL clone. An  
10 ~4.5 MluI fragment from the LCC5 EMBL clone is subcloned for sequencing and shown to contain the N-terminal sequence.

To clone the N-terminal half of the LCC3 laccase gene, the *P. pinsitus* EMBL genomic bank is probed with an ~750 bp BamHI/StuI restriction fragment from the LCC3 pUC118 clone.  
15 Approximately 25,000 plaques are screened and five plaques appear to hybridize with the probe. Upon further purification only three of the clones are still positive. Two of the clones give very strong signals and the restrictions digests of DNA isolated from these phage  
20 demonstrate that both contain an ~750 bp BamHI/StuI fragment in their inserts and that the two clones are not identical but overlapped. Based on results of Southern analysis, an ~8.5 kb fragment from these clones are subcloned for sequencing. The EcoRI fragment is shown to contain the  
25 entire gene.

To clone the N-terminal half of the LCC2 laccase gene, the *P. pinsitus* genomic bank in EMBL4 is probed with an ~680 bp EcoRI/PvuI of the EMBL LCC2 clone. Thirty thousand plaques are screened by hybridization at 65°C, and 15  
30 plaques appear to hybridize with the probe. All fifteen are purified, and DNA is isolated. The clones can be placed in four classes based on restriction patterns, Seven of the clones are all sibs, and are identical to the original EMBL clone of LCC2. The second class is defined by 3 clones

which are sibs. An ~4 kb HindIII fragment is subcloned from this class for sequencing and is shown to contain the N-terminal half of LCC2. A third class is defined by a single clone and is not characterized further.

### 5        3. DNA sequencing

The complete DNA sequences of the five genomic clones is determined as described in Materials and Methods. Sequencing of clone LCC2 demonstrate that it probably codes for the second form of laccase(neutral pI) isolated from  
10 culture broth from an induced *P. pinsitus* culture as described above. The N-terminal protein sequence from the neutral pI laccase and the predicted N-terminus for the protein coded for by LCC2 are compared, and show identity. The predicted pI for the protein coded for by clone LCC2 is  
15 5.95, which is in good agreement with the experimental pI determined for the second form of laccase being between 5.0 and 6.5. Figures 1-5 (SEQ ID NOS. 1-5) show the DNA sequences and predicted translation products for the genomic clones. For LCC1, the N-terminus of the mature protein as  
20 determined by protein sequencing and predicted by Von Heijne rules is Gly at position 22. The N-terminus is Gly-Ile-Gly-Pro-Val-Ala-. For LCC2 the N-terminal amino acid of the mature protein as determined by protein sequencing is Ala at position 21. The N-terminus is Ala-Ile-Gly-Pro-Val-Ala-.  
25 For LCC3 the predicted N-terminal amino acid of the mature protein is Ser at position 22, with the N terminus being Ser-Ile-Gly-Pro-Val-Thr-Glu-Leu-. For LCC4, the predicted N-terminal amino acid is Ala at position 23 with the N-terminus being Ala-Ile-Gly-Pro-Val-Thr-. For LCC5 the  
30 predicted N-terminal amino acid is Ala at position 24 with the N-terminus being Ala-Ile-Gly-Pro-Val-Thr-Asp. A comparison of the structural organization of the genes and the predicted proteins they code for is presented in Table 1. It will be seen that the five genes have different

structural organizations and code for proteins of slightly different sizes. Comparisons between the predicted proteins of the genomic clones and other fungal laccase are also done. Table 2 shows a comparison of the predicted laccase to each other and to other fungal laccases. Clone LCC1 (the induced laccase first characterized) has the most identity (90%) to the *Coriolus hirsutus* laccase and the PM1 basidiomycete laccase (Coll et al., supra). The other four laccases have between 64 and 80% identity to the *C. hirsutus* laccase. The laccase coded for by LCC3 has the least identity to the LCC1 laccase and the other fungal laccases shown in Table 2. LCC2 appears to be the second wild-type laccase isolated as described above; based on the N-terminal sequences of the isolated clones, it also appears that the "neutral" and acidic neutral" wild-type laccases are the same enzyme which is encoded by the LCC2 sequence.

Table 1 Comparison of Structural Organization and Predicted Proteins of the *P. pinsitis* Genomic Clones.

| <u>Gene</u> | <u># Introns</u> | <u>Size of Predicted<br/>Precursor Protein</u> | <u>Size of Predicted<br/>Mature Protein</u> | <u>Predicted<br/>Isoelectric Point</u> |
|-------------|------------------|--|---|--|
| 21GEN       | 8                | 520  | 499   | 4.49                                   |
| 23GEN       | 10               | 519  | 498   | 5.95                                   |
| 24GEN       | 12               | 516  | 495   | 5.23                                   |
| 31GEN       | 11               | 510  | 488   | 4.06                                   |
| 41GEN       | 11               | 527  | 504   | 4.07                                   |

Table 2 Amino Acid Identity Between *P. pinsitis* Laccases and Other Fungal Laccases.

|        | 21GEN | 23GEN | 24GEN | 31GEN | 41GEN | CRIPHA | CRIPHE | PBILAC | PM1   |
|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|--------|--------|--------|-------|
| 21GEN  | _____ | 79%   | 64%   | 70%   | 72%   | 90%    | 91%    | 64%    | 80%   |
| 23GEN  | 79%   | _____ | 65%   | 66%   | 69%   | 80%    | 81%    | 62%    | 74%   |
| 24GEN  | 64%   | 65%   | _____ | 61%   | 65%   | 64%    | 65%    | 61%    | 63%   |
| 31GEN  | 70%   | 66%   | 61%   | _____ | 75%   | 69%    | 70%    | 64%    | 69%   |
| 41GEN  | 72%   | 69%   | 65%   | 75%   | _____ | 71%    | 72%    | 64%    | 71%   |
| CRIPHA | 90%   | 80%   | 64%   | 69%   | 71%   | _____  | 99%    | 64%    | 80%   |
| CRIPHE | 91%   | 81%   | 65%   | 70%   | 72%   | 99%    | _____  | 65%    | 81%   |
| PBILAC | 64%   | 62%   | 61%   | 64%   | 64%   | 64%    | 65%    | _____  | 65%   |
| PM1    | 80%   | 74%   | 63%   | 69%   | 71%   | 80%    | 81%    | 65%    | _____ |

21GEN, 23GEN, 24GEN, 31GEN and 41GEN= *P. pinsitis* laccase clones

CRIPHA= *Coriolus hirsutis* laccase A

CRIPHE= *C. hirsutis* laccase B

PBILAC= *Phlebia radiata* laccase

PM1= Basidiomycete PM1 laccase (CECT2971)

## 5. Northern blots

RNA is isolated from mycelia from both a xyloidine-induced culture and an uninduced culture. RNA is blotted to membrane after electrophoresis, and the blot is probed with the cDNA insert, or a small fragment containing ~100 bp of the 23GEN promoter and the first 100 bp of the coding region. A transcript of about 1.8 kb hybridizes to both the induced and uninduced RNA samples; however, transcription of this message is clearly induced by the addition of xyloidine to the culture.

## III. EXPRESSION OF *P. PINSITUS* LACCASE IN *ASPERGILLUS*

### MATERIALS AND METHODS

#### 1. Strains

*A. oryzae* A1560, *A. oryzae* HowB104 (fungamyl delete, pyrg), *A. oryzae* HowB101pyrg, *A. niger* Bo-1, *A. niger* Bo-80, *A. niger* ATCC1040, *A. niger* NRRL337, *A. niger* NRRL326, *A. niger* NRRL326, *A. niger* NRRL2295, *A. niger* ATCC11358, *A. niger* NRRL322, *A. niger* AT10864, *A. japonicus* A1438, *A. phoenicis*, *A. foetidus* N953.

#### 2. Media

For the shake flask cultivation of the *A. niger*, *A. foetidus*, and *A. phoenicis* MY50 (per liter: 50 g maltodextrin, 2 g  $\text{MgSO}_4 \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}$ , 10 g  $\text{KH}_2\text{PO}_4$ , 2 g  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_4$ , 2 g citric acid, 10 g yeast extract, 0.5 ml trace metals, 2 g urea, pH 6.0) media is used. For the shake flask cultivation of the *A. oryzae* A1560 and HowB101 strains MY51 (per liter: 30 g maltodextrin, 2 mg  $\text{MgSO}_4$ , 10 g  $\text{KH}_2\text{PO}_4$ , 2 g  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_4$ , 2 g citric acid, 10 g yeast extract, 0.5 ml trace metals, 1 g urea, 2 g  $(\text{NH}_4)_2\text{SO}_4$ , pH 6.0) is used. For the shake flask analysis of the *A. oryzae* HowB104 strains, MY51 maltose (same as MY51 but with 50g of maltose instead of maltodextrin) media is used. For the shake flask analysis of the *A. japonicus* strains M400 media (per liter: 50 g maltodextrin, 2 g  $\text{MgSO}_4$ , 2 g



KH<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub>, 4 g citric acid, 8 g yeast extract, 0.5 ml trace metals, 2 g urea, pH 6.0.

Cultures grown overnight for protoplast formation and subsequent transformation are grown in YEG(0.5% yeast extract, 2% dextrose). For strains that are *pyrg*, uridine is supplemented to 10 mM final concentration.

### 3. Screening for laccase production

Primary transformants are screened first on a minimal medium plates containing 1% glucose as the carbon source and 1mM ABTS to test for production of laccase. Transformants that give green zones on the plates are picked and spore purified before shake flask analysis is done.

Shake flask samples are centrifuged to clear the broth. Dilute or undiluted broth samples are assayed with ABTS

15

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

### 1. Expression in shake flasks

The first expression vector constructed is pDSY1, which contains the TAKA promoter, TAKA signal sequence, *P. pinisitus* laccase cDNA beginning at the mature N-terminus and the AMG terminator. The TAKA signal sequence: laccase insert is constructed in 2 steps. First by site directed mutagenesis, an AgeI site beginning at bp 107 of the laccase mature coding region is created by a single base change and a NsiI site is created ~120 bp downstream of the laccase stop codon(ACG GGT->ACC GGT and TTC GCT->ATG CAT, respectively). A small PCR fragment beginning with an SfiI site and ending with the AgeI site at 107 bp in laccase is PCR amplified. This fragment contains a piece of the TAKA signal sequence and the first ~107 bp of the mature laccase cDNA. Further DNA sequencing of this fragment shows it has a single base change that leads to a substitution of Asn for Thr at position 9 in mature laccase. This substitution creates a potential N-linked glycosylation site. The PCR

fragment and AgeI/NsiI fragments are cloned into  
pMWR1 (Figure 6) which has been digested with SfiI/NsiI. The  
vector pMWR1 contains the TAKA promoter, a portion of the  
TAKA signal sequence which ends with an SfiI site, and the  
5 TAKA terminator with a NsiI site inserted directly 5' to the  
terminator. The resulting expression vector (Figure 7) is  
used to cotransform several hosts. Methods for co-  
transformation of *Aspergillus* strains are as described in  
Christensen et al., *supra*.

10 In the second laccase expression vector, the base  
change in DSY1 which leads to the substitution of Asn for  
Thr at amino acid 9 is reverted back to wild type by a PCR  
reaction. The second expression vector pDSY2 is identical  
to pDSY1 except for this single base change. Three  
15 different *A. oryzae* strains and several *A. niger* strains are  
cotransformed with pDSY2 and either pTOC90 (WO 91/17243)  
which carries the *A. nidulans amdS* gene or pSO2 which  
carries the *A. oryzae pyrG* gene.

Expression of laccase is observed in all hosts tested,  
20 with both DSY1 and DSY2. Yields range from 0.1-12.0  
Δabs/min/ml, with highest yields being observed with *A.*  
*niger* strains.

A construct pDSY10 is made which contains the TAKA  
25 promoter, laccase full-length cDNA including its own signal  
sequence and the AMG terminator. A 200 bp BamHI/AgeI  
fragment which has a BamHI site immediately 5' to the ATG of  
the initiation codon and an AgeI site at the same position  
as in pDSY1 is PCR amplified using *lacI* as template. A  
30 MluI/HindIII fragment is PCR amplified using pDSY2 as  
template and begins with the MluI site present in the cDNA  
and ends with a HindII site directly 3' to the stop codon of  
laccase. The above two fragments and the AgeI/MluI fragment

from pDSY2 are ligated into pHD414 to yield pDSY10 (Figure 8).

The vector pHD414 used in expression of laccase is a derivative of the plasmid p775 (EP 238 023). In contrast to this plasmid, pHD414 has a string of unique restriction sites between the TAKA promoter and the AMG terminator. The plasmid is constructed by removal of an approximately 200 bp long fragment (containing undesirable RE sites) at the 3' end of the terminator, and subsequent removal of an approximately 250 bp long fragment at the 5' end of the promoter, also containing undesirable sites. The 200 bp region is removed by cleavage with *NarI* (positioned in the pUC vector) and *XbaI* (just 3' to the terminator), subsequent filling in the generated ends with Klenow DNA polymerase + dNTP, purification of the vector fragment on a gel and religation of the vector fragment. This plasmid is called pHD413. pHD413 is cut with *StuI* (positioned in the 5' end of the promoter) and *PvuII* (in the pUC vector), fractionated on gel and religated, resulting in pHD414. Cotransformation of *A. oryzae* HowB104 and *A. niger* Bo-1 are done using pToC90 for selection. Yields in shake flask are comparable to those seen with pDSY2.

## 2. Expression in fermentors

A 1 ml aliquot of a spore suspension of *Aspergillus niger* transformant Bo-1-pDSY10-4 (approximately  $10^9$  spores/ml) is added aseptically to a 500 ml shake flask containing 100 ml of sterile shake flask medium (glucose, 75g/l; soya meal, 20 g/l;  $\text{MgSO}_4 \cdot 7\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , 2g/l;  $\text{KH}_2\text{PO}_4$ , 10g/l;  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_4$ , 2g/l;  $\text{CaCl}_2 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$  0.5 g/l; Citric acid, 2g/l; yeast extract, 10g/l; trace metals [ $\text{ZnSO}_4 \cdot 7\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , 14.3 g/l;  $\text{CuSO}_4 \cdot 5\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , 2.5 g/l;  $\text{NiCl}_2 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , 0.5 g/l;  $\text{FeSO}_4 \cdot 7\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , 13.8 g/l,  $\text{MnSO}_4 \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}$ , 8.5 g/l; citric acid, 3.0 g/l], 0.5 ml/l; urea, 2g/l, made with tap water and adjusted to pH 6.0 before autoclaving), and incubated at 37°C on a rotary shaker at 200 rpm for 18

hours. 50 ml of this culture is aseptically transferred to a 3 liter fermentor containing 1.8 liters of the fermentor media (maltodextrin MD01 300 g/l;  $\text{MgSO}_4 \cdot 7\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , 2g/l;  $\text{KH}_2\text{PO}_4$ , 2g/l; citric acid 2g/l;  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_4$ , 2.7 g/l;  $\text{CaCl}_2 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , 2g/l; trace metals, 0.5 ml/l; pluronic antifoam, 1ml/l; made with tap water and pH adjusted to 6.0 before autoclaving). The fermentor temperature is maintained at 34°C by the circulation of cooling water through the fermentor jacket. Sterile air is sparged through the fermentor at a rate of 1.8 liter/min (1v/v/m). The agitation rate is maintained at 800 rpm for the first 24 hours after inoculation and at 1300 rpm for the remainder of the fermentation. The pH of the fermentation is kept at 4.0 by the automatic addition of 5N NaOH or  $\text{H}_3\text{PO}_4$ . Sterile feed (urea, 50 g/l; pluronic antifoam, 1.5 ml/l, made up with distilled water and autoclaved) is added to the fermentor by use of a peristaltic pump. The feed rate profile during the fermentation is as follows: 40 g of feed is added initially before inoculation; after inoculation, feed is at a constant rate of 2.5 g/l h.

Copper is made as a 400X stock in water or a suitable buffer, filter sterilized and added aseptically to the tank to a final level of 0.5 mM. Samples for enzyme activity determination are withdrawn and filtered through Miracloth to remove mycelia. These samples are assayed for laccase activity by a LACU assay. Laccase activity is found to increase continuously during the course of the fermentation, with a value of approximately 55 LACU/ml is achieved after 190 hours. This corresponds to approximately 350mg/l of recombinant laccase expressed.

#### IV. PURIFICATION OF RECOMBINANT LACCASE

##### MATERIALS AND METHODS

##### 1. Materials.

Chemicals used as buffers and substrates are commercial products of at least reagent grade. Endo/N-glycosidase G is

from Boehringer-Mannheim. Chromatography is performed on either a Pharmacia's FPLC or a conventional open column low pressure system. Spectroscopic assays are conducted on a Shimadzu PC160 spectrophotometer.

5        2. Purification

         (a) DSY2

         2.8 liters cheese-cloth filtered broth(pH 7, 19mS) obtained from an A. oryzae pDSY2 transformant as described above is filtered on 0.45  $\mu$  Corning filter and concentrated  
10 on Spiral Concentrator(Amicon) with S1Y30 membrane to 200ml. The concentrate pH is adjusted to 7.5, diluted with 4.8 l water to achieve 1.2 mS, and concentrated on S1Y30 to 200ml. 50ml of this broth solution is applied onto a Q-Sepharose column(XK16, 34ml gel), pre-equilibrated with 10mM Tris, pH  
15 7.5, 0.7 mS(Buffer A). The blue laccase band that migrates slowly during loading is eluted by a linear gradient of Buffer B(Buffer A plus 0.5 M NaCl). 24 ml of pooled laccase fractions are concentrated on Centricon-100(Amicon) to 4.5 ml and applied onto a Superdex 200 column(HiLoad 16/60, 120  
20 ml gel). During the development with Buffer C(Buffer A plus 0.15 M NaCl, 14.4 mS), the blue laccase fractions elute followed by brownish contaminant fractions. Only the first half of the elution band(detected by Abs<sub>600</sub>) show a high laccase to contaminant ratio and are pooled. The pooled  
25 fractions are dialyzed in 10mM Bis-Tris, pH 6.8, 0.6mS(Buffer D), applied onto a Mono-Q column(Mono-Q 5/5, 1ml) equilibrated with Buffer D, and eluted with Buffer E(Bufer D plus 0.5 M NaCl) using a linear gradient. The laccase fractions, which ome out round 27% Buffer E, are  
30 pure as judged by SDS-PAGE. At each step, the laccase fractions are routinely checked by ABTS oxidation, SDS-PAGE, and Western Blot.

         (b) DSY10

2.8 liters cheese-cloth filtered broth(pH 7.3, 24mS) obtained from HowB104-pDSY10 is filtered on Whatman #2 paper and concentrated on Spiral Concentrator(Amicon) with S1Y100 membrane to 210ml. The concentrate pH is diluted with  
5 water to achieve 1.2 mS, and concentrated on S1Y100 to 328 ml. This broth solution is applied onto a Q-Sepharose column(XK26, 120 ml gel), pre-equilibrated with 10mM Tris, pH 7.5, 0.7 mS(Buffer A). The blue laccase band that  
10 migrates slowly during loading is eluted by a linear gradient of Buffer B(Buffer A plus 2 M NaCl). 120 ml of pooled laccase fractions are diluted with water to achieve 1.1mS and then concentrated on S1Y100 to 294 ml and applied onto a Mono-Q column(HiLoad 16/10, 40 ml gel) pre-equilibrated with Buffer A. The laccase slowly passes  
15 through the column during loading and washing with Buffer A. The pooled fractions which have a pH reading of 5.6, are loaded on a Mono-Q column(HiLoad 16/10, 40 ml gel), pre-equilibrated with Buffer C(10mM MES, pH 5.5, 0.1 mS). The laccase fractions elute by a very shallow gradient of Buffer  
20 D(Buffer C + 1M NaCl). Enzymatic assays are conducted as described above.

### 3. Protein analysis

Total amino acid analysis, N-terminal sequencing, deglycosylation, SDS-PAGE, IEF, and Western blots are  
25 performed as decribed above.

## B. RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

### 1. Purification and Characterization

Overall a 256-fold purification and a yield of 37% are achieved for DSY10, and a 246-fold purification and a yield  
30 of 14% are achieved for DSY2. In terms of electrophoretic pattern, spectral properties and activity, purified DSY2 and DSY10 are indistinguishable. Purified recombinant laccases behave as a dimer on gel filtration, and exhibit subunit molecular weight which is somewhat larger than that of the

wild type laccase, indicating a post-translational processing in *A. oryzae* that results in the extra glycosylation on the recombinants. Deglycosylation has confirmed the difference in mass arising from extra  
5 sugars (Table 3).

Table 3. Molecular and spectral properties of recombinant and wild-type laccase

| 5    | MW, kDa |         | Carbohydrate | pI  | $\lambda_{\max}$ , nm( $\epsilon$ , l/g*cm) |
|------|---------|---------|--------------|-----|---|
|      | Native  | subunit | w/w%         |     |   |
| WT   | ~130    | ~63     | ~7           | 3.5 | 275(1.8)615(0.12)                           |
| Rec. | ~130    | ~67     | ~13          | 3.5 | 275(1.7)615(0.11)                           |

10

The spectra of the purified laccases have maxima of 615 nm and 275, with the ratio of absorbance at 275 nm to that at 615 nm being 16, indicating one Type I Cu per subunit. The ratio of absorbance at 330nm to that at 615nm is 1.0, close to the 0.75 value of *Rhus vernicefera* laccase, suggesting the presence of one Type II and two Type III copper ions per subunit. The extinction coefficient determined by amino acid analysis is 1.7l/(g\*cm),

### 3. Activity

20

The laccase activity is measured by syringaldazine and ABTS oxidations. Expressed per A<sub>275</sub>, the laccase has a value of 83 for LACU. Expressed per mg, it has a LACU of 141. The pH profile of the laccase is provided in Figure 9.

25

### V. USE OF POLYPORUS LACCASE TO DYE HAIR

The dyeing effect of *Polyporus pinsitus* laccase is tested and compared to the dyeing effect of 3% H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> on various dye precursors (listed below) and further on 0.1% p-phenylenediamine compared with a number of modifiers.

30

#### Materials:

#### Dye precursors:

0.1 % p-phenylene-diamine in 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH 7.0. (pPD)



- 0.1 % p-toluylene-diamine in 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH 7.0.
- 0.1 % chloro-p-phenylenediamine in 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH 7.0.
- 5 0.1 % p-aminophenol in 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH 7.0.
- 0.1 % o-aminophenol in 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH 7.0.
- 0.1 % 3,4-diaminotoluene in 0.1 M K-phosphate, buffer pH 7.0.
- 10 Modifiers:
- 0.1 % m-phenylene-diamine in 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH 7.0.
- 0.1 % 2,4-diaminoanisole in 0,1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH 7.0.
- 15 0.1 %  $\alpha$ -naphthol in 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH 7.0.
- 0.1 % hydroquinone in 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH 7.0.
- 0.1 % pyrocatechol in 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH 7.0.
- 0.1% resorcinol in 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH 7.0.
- 0.1 % 4-chlororesorcinol in 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer, pH
- 20 7.0.

When a modifier is used, the dye precursor p-phenylene-diamine is combined with one of the above indicated modifiers so that the final concentration in the dyeing

25 solution is 0.1 % with respect to precursor and 0.1 % with respect to modifier. The enzyme used is a recombinant laccase from *Polyporus pinisitus*, at a concentration of 10 LACU/ml.

30 Other solutions used in the process are 3% H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> (in the final dye solution), and a commercial shampoo.

The quantitative color of the hair tresses is determined on a Datacolor Textflash 2000 (CIE-Lab) by the use of

CIE-Lab parameters  $L^*$  ("0"=black and "100"=white) combined with  $a^*$  ("-="green and "+"=red).  $\Delta L^*$  and  $\Delta a^*$  are the delta values of  $L^*$  and  $a^*$ , respectively, of a sample when compared to  $L^*$  and  $a^*$  of untreated hair. The Light fastness is  
5 determined under a day light bulb (D65) at 1000 LUX.

Hair tresses of blond European hair (1 gram) are used.  
4 ml dye precursor solution (including modifier) is mixed with 1 ml laccase or 1 ml  $H_2O_2$  on a Whirley mixer, applied to  
10 the hair tresses and kept at 30°C for 60 minutes. The hair tresses are then rinsed with running water, combed, and air dried.

The results of the dyeing effect test are displayed below in  
15 Table 4-6 and further in the graphs in Figures 10 to 12.

Table 4

| Sample no. | Sample ID  | L*    | a*    | DL*    | Da*   |
|------------|--|-------|-------|--------|-------|
|            | Untreated blond hair   | 72.25 | 2.42  |        |       |
| 1          | p-phenylenediamine (Reference)                               | 62.85 | 4.03  | -9.41  | 1,61  |
| 2          | p-phenylenediamine + Laccase                                 | 28.70 | 0.33  | -43.56 | -2,10 |
| 3          | p-phenylenediamine + 3% H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub>        | 21.88 | 2.04  | -50.37 | -0,39 |
| 4          | p-Toluylenediamine (Reference)                               | 58.14 | 4.34  | -14.11 | 1.92  |
| 5          | p-Toluylenediamine + Laccase                                 | 36.70 | 8.09  | -35.56 | 5.67  |
| 6          | p-Toluylenediamine + 3% H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub>        | 42.30 | 6.24  | -29.95 | 3.81  |
| 7          | chloro-p-phenylenediamine (Reference)                        | 69.82 | 3.23  | -2.43  | 0.81  |
| 8          | chloro-p-phenylenediamine + Laccase                          | 35.58 | 9.36  | -36.68 | 6.93  |
| 9          | chloro-p-phenylenediamine + 3% H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> | 45.42 | 9.59  | -26.84 | 7.17  |
| 10         | p-aminophenol (Reference)                                    | 66.62 | 5.03  | -5.63  | 2.61  |
| 11         | p-aminophenol + Laccase                                      | 42,42 | 7.38  | -29,84 | 4.95  |
| 12         | p-aminophenol + 3% H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub>             | 50.54 | 9.42  | -21.72 | 7.26  |
| 13         | o-aminophenol (Reference)                                    | 69.39 | 4.82  | -2.89  | 2.39  |
| 14         | o-aminophenol + Laccase                                      | 60.20 | 12.92 | -12.05 | 10.50 |
| 15         | o-aminophenol + 3% H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub>             | 63.49 | 10.38 | -8.77  | 7.96  |
| 16         | 3,4-diaminotoluene (Reference)                               | 69.62 | 3.57  | -2.63  | 1.15  |
| 17         | 3,4-diaminotoluene + Laccase                                 | 39.51 | 3.15  | -32.74 | 0.73  |
| 18         | 3,4-diaminotoluene + 3% H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub>        | 59.32 | 4.16  | -12.94 | 1.74  |

L\*: 0=black, 100=white    a\*: -=green, +=red

Table 5

| Sample no. | Sample ID   | L*    | a*    | DL*    | Da*   |
|------------|---|-------|-------|--------|-------|
|            | Untreated blond hair                                  | 72.25 | 2.42  |        |       |
| 19         | p-phenylenediamine+ m-phenylenediamin (Reference)     | 58.82 | 0.43  | -13,44 | -1,99 |
| 20         | p-phenylenediamine + m-phenylenediamin + Laccase      | 27.20 | 0.83  | -45,05 | -1,59 |
| 21         | p-phenylenediamine + m-phenylenediamine + 3% H2O2     | 16.96 | 0.13  | -55,29 | -2,59 |
| 22         | p-phenylenediamine + 2,4 - diaminoanisole (Reference) | 35.37 | -0.02 | -36,89 | -2,45 |
| 23         | p-phenylenediamine + 2,4 - diaminoanisole + Laccase   | 24.56 | 2.99  | -47,70 | 0,57  |
| 24         | p-phenylenediamine + 2,4-diaminoanisole + 3% H2O2     | 15.06 | 2.21  | -57,20 | -0,21 |
| 25         | p-phenylenediamine + $\alpha$ -naphthol (Reference)   | 54.33 | 2.54  | -17,93 | 0,12  |
| 26         | p-phenylenediamine + $\alpha$ -naphthol + Laccase     | 29.53 | 4.03  | -42,72 | 1,60  |
| 27         | p-phenylenediamine + $\alpha$ -naphthol + 3% H2O2     | 19.58 | 3.90  | -52,68 | 1,47  |
| 28         | p-phenylenediamine + hydroquinone (Reference)         | 53.25 | 4.08  | -19,01 | 1,65  |
| 29         | p-phenylenediamine + hydroquinone + Laccase           | 40.48 | 5.00  | -31,77 | 2,58  |
| 30         | p-phenylenediamine + hydroquinone + 3% H2O2           | 29.06 | 4.96  | -43,20 | 2,53  |

L\*: 0=black, 100=white    a\*: --green, +=red

Table 6

| Sample no. | Sample ID  | L*    | a*   | DL*    | Da*   |
|------------|--|-------|------|--------|-------|
|            | Untreated blond hair   | 72.25 | 2.42 |        |       |
| 31         | p-phenylenediamine + pyrocatechol (Reference)                              | 53.78 | 1.68 | -18.47 | -0.74 |
| 32         | p-phenylenediamine + pyrocatechol + Laccase                                | 30.77 | 2.64 | -41.49 | 0.22  |
| 33         | p-phenylenediamine + pyrocatechol + 3% H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub>       | 22.15 | 3.30 | -50.11 | 0.88  |
| 34         | p-phenylenediamine + resorcinol (Reference)                                | 62.12 | 4.23 | -10.14 | 1.81  |
| 35         | p-phenylenediamine + resorcinol + Laccase                                  | 36.14 | 2.91 | -36.11 | 0.49  |
| 36         | p-phenylenediamine + resorcinol + 3% H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub>         | 23.94 | 3.16 | -48.31 | 0.74  |
| 40         | p-phenylenediamine + 4-chlororesorcinol (Reference)                        | 61.18 | 4.70 | -11.07 | 2.28  |
| 41         | p-phenylenediamine + 4-chlororesorcinol + Laccase                          | 36.00 | 2.76 | -36.26 | 0.34  |
| 42         | p-phenylenediamine + 4-chlororesorcinol + 3% H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> | 22.63 | 2.60 | -49.63 | 0.18  |

L\*: 0=black, 100=white      a\*: -=green, +=red

The oxidative hair dyeing is carried out as described above, except that 50 LACU/ml *Polyporus pinsitus* laccase was used.

To test wash stability, the dyed hair tresses are wetted and washed for 15 seconds with 50 µl of commercial  
5 shampoo, and rinsed with water for 1 minute. The hair tresses are washed up to 20 times.

The results of the hair wash test are displayed in figure 13. It can be seen in figure 13 that the wash stability of hair washed up to 20 times is excellent, when  
10 using *Polyporus pinsitus* laccase for oxidative dyeing.

To test light fastness, tresses of blond european hair are used for testing the light fastness of hair dyed using *Polyporus pinsitus* laccase in comparison to hair dyed using H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>. p-phenylene-diamine is the dye precursor. The dyeing of  
15 the hair is carried out as described above. One hair tress is kept dark, while an other is kept at day light (i.e. under a day light bulb (D65)), at approximately 1000 LUX) for up to 275 hours. The CIE-Lab-values are determined immediately after the dyeing of the hair, and further during  
20 exposure to day light.

The results of the test are displayed in figure 14. Figure 14 shows that the hair dyed with p-phenylene-diamine using *Polyporus pinsitus* laccase has the same light fastness as hair dyed using H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>.

25

#### Deposit of Biological Materials

The following biological materials have been deposited under the terms of the Budapest Treaty with the Agricultural  
30 Research Service Patent Culture Collection, Northern Regional Research Center, 1815 University Street, Peoria,

Illinois, 61604 on May 25, 1994 and given the following accession numbers.

|    | <u>Deposit</u>  | <u>Accession Number</u> |
|----|---|-------------------------|
|    | <i>E. coli</i> DH5 $\alpha$ containing  | NRRL B-21263            |
| 5  | pDSY22(41GEN; an ~3.0 kb EcoRI insert)  |                         |
|    | <i>E. coli</i> DH5 $\alpha$ containing  | NRRL B-21268            |
|    | pDSY23(41GEN; an ~4.5 kb MluI insert;<br>insert contains a small portion of the<br>EcoRI fragment of pDSY22 and sequences |                         |
| 10 | 5' to the EcoRI fragment)   |                         |
|    | <i>E. coli</i> XL-1 Blue containing   | NRRL B-21264            |
|    | pDSY21(31GEN; an ~7.7 kb EcoRI/BamHI<br>insert)   |                         |
|    | <i>E. coli</i> XL-1 Blue containing   | NRRL B-21265            |
| 15 | pDSY18(21GEN; an ~8.0 kb BamHI insert)  |                         |
|    | <i>E. coli</i> DH5 $\alpha$ containing  | NRRL B-21266            |
|    | pDSY19(23GEN; an ~4 kb HindIII insert)  |                         |
|    | <i>E. coli</i> DH5 $\alpha$ containing  | NRRL B-21267            |
|    | pDSY20(24GEN; an ~8.5 kb EcoRI insert)  |                         |

20

SEQUENCE LISTING

(1) GENERAL INFORMATION:

(i) APPLICANT:

(A) NAME: Novo Nordisk Biotech, Inc.  
(B) STREET: 1445 Drew Avenue  
(C) CITY: Davis, California  
(D) COUNTRY: United States of America  
(E) POSTAL CODE (ZIP): 95616-4880  
(F) TELEPHONE: (916) 757-8100  
(G) TELEFAX: (916) 758-0317

(i) APPLICANT:

(A) NAME: Novo Nordisk A/S  
(B) STREET: Novo Alle  
(C) CITY: Bagsværd  
(D) COUNTRY: Denmark  
(E) POSTAL CODE (ZIP): DK-2880  
(F) TELEPHONE: +45 4444 8888  
(G) TELEFAX: +45 4449 3256  
(F) TELEX: 37304

(ii) TITLE OF INVENTION: PURIFIED POLYPORUS LACCASES AND  
NUCLEIC ACIDS ENCODING SAME

(iii) NUMBER OF SEQUENCES: 10

(iv) CORRESPONDENCE ADDRESS:

(A) ADDRESSEE: Novo Nordisk of North America, Inc.  
(B) STREET: 405 Lexington Avenue, Suite 6400  
(C) CITY and STATE: New York, New York  
(D) COUNTRY: U.S.A.  
(E) ZIP: 10174-6401

(v) COMPUTER READABLE FORM:

(A) MEDIUM TYPE: Floppy disk  
(B) COMPUTER: IBM PC compatible  
(C) OPERATING SYSTEM: PC-DOS/MS-DOS  
(D) SOFTWARE: PatentIn Release #1.0, Version #1.25 (EPO)

(vi) CURRENT APPLICATION DATA:

(A) APPLICATION NUMBER: to be assigned  
(B) FILING DATE: 15-June-1995

(vii) PRIOR APPLICATION DATA:

(A) APPLICATION NUMBER: 08/265,534  
(B) FILING DATE: 24-June-1994

(viii) ATTORNEY/AGENT INFORMATION:

(A) NAME: Lowney, Karen A.  
(B) REGISTRATION NUMBER: 31,274  
(C) REFERENCE/DOCKET NUMBER: 4185.204-WO

(ix) TELECOMMUNICATION INFORMATION:

(A) TELEPHONE: 212 867 0123  
(B) TELEFAX: 212 878 9655

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 1:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

(A) LENGTH: 2418 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: double  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)



(vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:  
(A) ORGANISM: Polyporus pinsitus

(ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: intron  
(B) LOCATION: 414..464

(ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: intron  
(B) LOCATION: 534..589

(ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: intron  
(B) LOCATION: 710..764

(ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: intron  
(B) LOCATION: 879..934

(ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: intron  
(B) LOCATION: 1001..1050

(ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: intron  
(B) LOCATION: 1147..1197

(ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: intron  
(B) LOCATION: 1354..1410

(ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: intron  
(B) LOCATION: 1609..1662

(ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
(B) LOCATION: join (413..465, 533..590, 709..765, 878..935,  
1000..1051, 1146..1198, 1353..1411, 1608..1663)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 1:

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| AGATTTCTGA CACCGGTGCA ATCTTGACAC TGTACCAACC GGGCAAGTCT CGTCCTTGGT    | 60  |
| TCTCGGGGACT GGC GCCCGT CGCTACCCCT TGGTCATTCA CTCTACCAGA GCGCTGGCTT   | 120 |
| CGCCGAGGTA TAAAGGATGT TCGCGGACAC CCTCAACACC CCAACTCAAG CCCCACTTGA    | 180 |
| GCTTTTGCGA GATCCTCCAC ATACCACTCA CTACTTTCAA GTTCTTCAAC ATG TCG AGG   | 239 |
| Met Ser Arg  |     |
| 1  |     |
| TTT CAC TCT CTT CTC GCT TTC GTC GTT GCT TCC CTT ACG GCT GTG GCC      | 287 |
| Phe His Ser Leu Leu Ala Phe Val Val Ala Ser Leu Thr Ala Val Ala      |     |
| 5 10 15  |     |
| CAC GCT GGT ATC GGT CCC GTC GCC GAC CTA ACC ATC ACC AAC GCA GCG      | 335 |
| His Ala Gly Ile Gly Pro Val Ala Asp Leu Thr Ile Thr Asn Ala Ala      |     |
| 20 25 30 35  |     |
| GTC AGC CCC GAC GGG TTT TCT CGC CAG GCC GTC GTC GTG AAC GGC GGC      | 383 |
| Val Ser Pro Asp Gly Phe Ser Arg Gln Ala Val Val Val Asn Gly Gly      |     |
| 35 40 45   |     |
| ACC CCT GGC CCT CTC ATC ACG GGT AAC ATG GTTCGTCTCG GCTCGCACTA        | 433 |
| Thr Pro Gly Pro Leu Ile Thr Gly Asn Met                              |     |
| 50 55  |     |
| GGGGGTGTA TCGTTCCTGA CGTTGTGGA G GGG GAT CGC TTC CAG CTC AAT GTC ATC | 491 |

| Gly Asp Arg Phe Gln Leu Asn Val Ile                                |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|--|---|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|----|
|  |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 65 |
| GAC AAC CTT ACC AAC CAC ACG ATG GTG AAG AGC ACG AGT ATT GTGAGCTGCT | 543   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Asp Asn Leu Thr Asn His Thr Met Val Lys Ser Thr Ser Ile            |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | 70 75   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| ATTTCTCCGG ACGGGGCTTC ATTGTGCTAA TAATCGTCGT GTGCAG CAC TGG CAC GGT | 601   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | His Trp His Gly 80  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| TTC TTC CAG AAG GGT ACC AAC TGG GCC GAC GGT CCC GCC TTC ATC AAC    | 649   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Phe Phe Gln Lys Gly Thr Asn Trp Ala Asp Gly Pro Ala Phe Ile Asn    |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | 85 90 95  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| CAG TGC CCG ATC TCA TCT GGT CAC TCG TTC CTG TAC GAC TTC CAG GTT    | 697   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Gln Cys Pro Ile Ser Ser Gly His Ser Phe Leu Tyr Asp Phe Gln Val    |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | 100 105 110 115   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| CCT GAC CAG GCT GTAAGTACGG TCGTTATGGA GTATACTGCG CATTGCTAAA        | 749   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Pro Asp Gln Ala  |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| CCACATGGTG AACAG GGT ACC TTC TGG TAT CAC AGT CAC TTG TCT ACG CAG   | 800   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | Gly Thr Phe Trp Tyr His Ser His Leu Ser Thr Gln 120 125 130 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| TAC TGT GAT GGT TTG AGG GGT CCG TTC GTT GTT TAC GAC CCG AAT GAC    | 848   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Tyr Cys Asp Gly Leu Arg Gly Pro Phe Val Val Tyr Asp Pro Asn Asp    |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | 135 140 145   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| CCG GCC GCC GAC CTG TAC GAC GTC GAC AAC GTAAGGACGA ATTCGAACCG      | 898   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Pro Ala Ala Asp Leu Tyr Asp Val Asp Asn                            |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | 150 155   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| TAAATACTTG CTTACTGATA CTTCTCGATG AATTAG GAC GAC ACT GTC ATT        | 949   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | Asp Asp Thr Val Ile 160                                     |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| ACC CTT GTG GAT TGG TAC CAC GTC GCC GCG AAG CTG GGC CCC GCA TTC    | 997   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Thr Leu Val Asp Trp Tyr His Val Ala Ala Lys Leu Gly Pro Ala Phe    |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | 165 170 175   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| CCT GTAAGTCCAT GAGTATTCTG CTGTTGAATC TGTCTTAACT GTGCATATCA CTC     | 1053  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Pro  | Leu 180   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| GGC GCC GAC GCC ACC CTC ATC AAC GGT AAG GGA CGC TCC CCC AGC ACG    | 1101  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Gly Ala Asp Ala Thr Leu Ile Asn Gly Lys Gly Arg Ser Pro Ser Thr    |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | 185 190 195   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| ACC ACC GCG GAC CTC TCA GTT ATC AGC GTC ACC CCG GGT AAA CGC        | 1146  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Thr Thr Ala Asp Leu Ser Val Ile Ser Val Thr Pro Gly Lys Arg        |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | 200 205 210   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| GTATGCTATA TCTTATCTTA TCTGATGGCA TTCTCTGAG ACATTCTCCA G            | 1197  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| TAC CGT TTC CGC CTG GTG TCC CTG TCG TGC GAC CCC AAC TAC ACG TTC    | 1245  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Tyr Arg Phe Arg Leu Val Ser Leu Ser Cys Asp Pro Asn Tyr Thr Phe    |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | 215 220 225   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| AGC ATC GAT GGT CAC AAC ATG ACG ATC ATC GAG ACC GAC TCA ATC AAC    | 1293  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Ser Ile Asp Gly His Asn Met Thr Ile Ile Glu Thr Asp Ser Ile Asn    |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | 230 235 240   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| ACG GCG CCC CTC GTC GTC GAC TCC ATT CAG ATC TTC GCC GCC CAG CGT    | 1341  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| Thr Ala Pro Leu Val Val Asp Ser Ile Gln Ile Phe Ala Ala Gln Arg    |   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
|  | 245 250 255   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |
| TAC TCC TTC GTG GTAAGTTCGA TTCATCCTCT AACGTTGGTC GCTGTTAGTG        | 1393  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |    |

Tyr Ser Phe Val  
260

|   |   |      |
|---|---|------|
| ATCGTATGGT CATGTAG  | CTC GAG GCC AAC CAG GCC GTC GAC AAC TAC TGG | 1443 |
|   | Leu Glu Ala Asn Gln Ala Val Asp Asn Tyr Trp |      |
|   | 265 270                                     |      |
| ATT CGC GCC AAC CCG AAC TTC GGT AAC GTC GGG TTC ACC GGC GGC ATT | 1491  |      |
| Ile Arg Ala Asn Pro Asn Phe Gly Asn Val Gly Phe Thr Gly Gly Ile |   |      |
| 275 280 285 290   |   |      |
| AAC TCG GCT ATC CTC CGC TAC GAT GGT GCC GCT GCC GTG GAG CCC ACC | 1539  |      |
| Asn Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr Asp Gly Ala Ala Ala Val Glu Pro Thr |   |      |
| 295 300 305   |   |      |
| ACA ACG CAA ACC ACG TCG ACT GCG CCG CTC AAC GAG GTC AAC CTG CAC | 1587  |      |
| Thr Thr Gln Thr Thr Ser Thr Ala Pro Leu Asn Glu Val Asn Leu His |   |      |
| 310 315 320   |   |      |
| CCG CTG GTT ACC ACC GCT GTG GTATGTAATA TTGTCGGTAA TGTAATACAT    | 1638  |      |
| Pro Leu Val Thr Thr Ala Val                                     |   |      |
| 325   |   |      |
| TGTTGCTGAC CTCGACCCCC ACAG CCT GGC TCG CCC GTC GCT GGT GGT GTC  | 1689  |      |
| Pro Gly Ser Pro Val Ala Gly Gly Val                             |   |      |
| 330 335   |   |      |
| GAC CTG GCC ATC AAC ATG GCG TTC AAC TTC AAC GGC ACC AAC TTC TTC | 1737  |      |
| Asp Leu Ala Ile Asn Met Ala Phe Asn Phe Asn Gly Thr Asn Phe Phe |   |      |
| 340 345 350   |   |      |
| ATC AAC GGC ACG TCT TTC ACG CCC CCG ACC GTG CCT GTC CTG CTC CAG | 1785  |      |
| Ile Asn Gly Thr Ser Phe Thr Pro Pro Thr Val Pro Val Leu Leu Gln |   |      |
| 355 360 365 370   |   |      |
| ATC ATC AGC GGC GCG CAG AAC GCG CAG GAC CTC CTG CCC TCC GGT AGC | 1833  |      |
| Ile Ile Ser Gly Ala Gln Asn Ala Gln Asp Leu Leu Pro Ser Gly Ser |   |      |
| 375 380 385   |   |      |
| GTC TAC TCG CTT CCC TCG AAC GCC GAC ATC GAG ATC TCC TTC CCC GCC | 1881  |      |
| Val Tyr Ser Leu Pro Ser Asn Ala Asp Ile Glu Ile Ser Phe Pro Ala |   |      |
| 390 395 400   |   |      |
| ACC GCC GCC GCC CCC GGT GCG CCC CAC CCC TTC CAC TTG CAC GGG CAC | 1929  |      |
| Thr Ala Ala Ala Pro Gly Ala Pro His Pro Phe His Leu His Gly His |   |      |
| 405 410 415   |   |      |
| GCG TTC GCG GTC GTC CGC AGC GCC GGC AGC ACG GTT TAC AAC TAC GAC | 1977  |      |
| Ala Phe Ala Val Val Arg Ser Ala Gly Ser Thr Val Tyr Asn Tyr Asp |   |      |
| 420 425 430   |   |      |
| AAC CCC ATC TTC CGC GAC GTC GTC AGC ACG GGG ACG CCT GCG GCC GGT | 2025  |      |
| Asn Pro Ile Phe Arg Asp Val Val Ser Thr Gly Thr Pro Ala Ala Gly |   |      |
| 435 440 445 450   |   |      |
| GAC AAC GTC ACC ATC CGC TTC CGC ACC GAC AAC CCC GGC CCG TGG TTC | 2073  |      |
| Asp Asn Val Thr Ile Arg Phe Arg Thr Asp Asn Pro Gly Pro Trp Phe |   |      |
| 455 460 465   |   |      |
| CTC CAC TGC CAC ATC GAC TTC CAC CTC GAG GCC GGC TTC GCC GTC GTG | 2121  |      |
| Leu His Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Glu Ala Gly Phe Ala Val Val |   |      |
| 470 475 480   |   |      |
| TTC GCG GAG GAC ATC CCC GAC GTC GCG TCG GCG AAC CCC GTC CCC CAG | 2169  |      |
| Phe Ala Glu Asp Ile Pro Asp Val Ala Ser Ala Asn Pro Val Pro Gln |   |      |
| 485 490 495   |   |      |
| GCG TGG TCC GAC CTC TGT CCG ACC TAC GAC GCG CTC GAC CCG AGC GAC | 2217  |      |

Ala Trp Ser Asp Leu Cys Pro Thr Tyr Asp Ala Leu Asp Pro Ser Asp  
500 505 510

CAG TAAATGGCTT GCGCCGGTCG ATGATAGGAT ATGGACGGTG AGTTCGCACT  
Gln  
515

2270

TGCAATACGG ACTCTCGCCT CATTATGGTT ACACACTCGC TCTGGATCTC TCGCCTGTCG

2330

ACAGAACAAA CTTGTATAAT TCGCTTAATG GTTGAAACAA ATGGAATATT GGGGTACTAT

2390

GCACGCATCT CGCTGGGTGA GCTTTCGT

2418

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 2:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 520 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:

- (A) ORGANISM: Polyporus pinsitus

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 2:

Met Ser Arg Phe His Ser Leu Leu Ala Phe Val Val Ala Ser Leu Thr  
1 5 10 15  
Ala Val Ala His Ala Gly Ile Gly Pro Val Ala Asp Leu Thr Ile Thr  
20 25 30  
Asn Ala Ala Val Ser Pro Asp Gly Phe Ser Arg Gln Ala Val Val Val  
35 40 45  
Asn Gly Gly Thr Pro Gly Pro Leu Ile Thr Gly Asn Met Gly Asp Arg  
50 55 60  
Phe Gln Leu Asn Val Ile Asp Asn Leu Thr Asn His Thr Met Val Lys  
65 70 75 80  
Ser Thr Ser Ile His Trp His Gly Phe Phe Gln Lys Gly Thr Asn Trp  
85 90 95  
Ala Asp Gly Pro Ala Phe Ile Asn Gln Cys Pro Ile Ser Ser Gly His  
100 105 110  
Ser Phe Leu Tyr Asp Phe Gln Val Pro Asp Gln Ala Gly Thr Phe Trp  
115 120 125  
Tyr His Ser His Leu Ser Thr Gln Tyr Cys Asp Gly Leu Arg Gly Pro  
130 135 140  
Phe Val Val Tyr Asp Pro Asn Asp Pro Ala Ala Asp Leu Tyr Asp Val  
145 150 155 160  
Asp Asn Asp Asp Thr Val Ile Thr Leu Val Asp Trp Tyr His Val Ala  
165 170 175  
Ala Lys Leu Gly Pro Ala Phe Pro Leu Gly Ala Asp Ala Thr Leu Ile  
180 185 190  
Asn Gly Lys Gly Arg Ser Pro Ser Thr Thr Thr Ala Asp Leu Ser Val  
195 200 205

Ile Ser Val Thr Pro Gly Lys Arg Tyr Arg Phe Arg Leu Val Ser Leu

| 210   | 215 | 220         |
|---|-----|-------------|
| Ser Cys Asp Pro Asn Tyr Thr Phe Ser Ile Asp Gly His Asn Met Thr |     |             |
| 225   | 230 | 235 240     |
| Ile Ile Glu Thr Asp Ser Ile Asn Thr Ala Pro Leu Val Val Asp Ser |     |             |
|   | 245 | 250 255     |
| Ile Gln Ile Phe Ala Ala Gln Arg Tyr Ser Phe Val Leu Glu Ala Asn |     |             |
|   | 260 | 265 270     |
| Gln Ala Val Asp Asn Tyr Trp Ile Arg Ala Asn Pro Asn Phe Gly Asn |     |             |
|   | 275 | 280 285     |
| Val Gly Phe Thr Gly Gly Ile Asn Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr Asp Gly |     |             |
|   | 290 | 295 300     |
| Ala Ala Ala Val Glu Pro Thr Thr Thr Gln Thr Thr Ser Thr Ala Pro |     |             |
|   | 305 | 310 315 320 |
| Leu Asn Glu Val Asn Leu His Pro Leu Val Thr Thr Ala Val Pro Gly |     |             |
|   | 325 | 330 335     |
| Ser Pro Val Ala Gly Gly Val Asp Leu Ala Ile Asn Met Ala Phe Asn |     |             |
|   | 340 | 345 350     |
| Phe Asn Gly Thr Asn Phe Phe Ile Asn Gly Thr Ser Phe Thr Pro Pro |     |             |
|   | 355 | 360 365     |
| Thr Val Pro Val Leu Leu Gln Ile Ile Ser Gly Ala Gln Asn Ala Gln |     |             |
|   | 370 | 375 380     |
| Asp Leu Leu Pro Ser Gly Ser Val Tyr Ser Leu Pro Ser Asn Ala Asp |     |             |
|   | 385 | 390 395 400 |
| Ile Glu Ile Ser Phe Pro Ala Thr Ala Ala Ala Pro Gly Ala Pro His |     |             |
|   | 405 | 410 415     |
| Pro Phe His Leu His Gly His Ala Phe Ala Val Val Arg Ser Ala Gly |     |             |
|   | 420 | 425 430     |
| Ser Thr Val Tyr Asn Tyr Asp Asn Pro Ile Phe Arg Asp Val Val Ser |     |             |
|   | 435 | 440 445     |
| Thr Gly Thr Pro Ala Ala Gly Asp Asn Val Thr Ile Arg Phe Arg Thr |     |             |
|   | 450 | 455 460     |
| Asp Asn Pro Gly Pro Trp Phe Leu His Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu |     |             |
|   | 465 | 470 475 480 |
| Glu Ala Gly Phe Ala Val Val Phe Ala Glu Asp Ile Pro Asp Val Ala |     |             |
|   | 485 | 490 495     |
| Ser Ala Asn Pro Val Pro Gln Ala Trp Ser Asp Leu Cys Pro Thr Tyr |     |             |
|   | 500 | 505 510     |
| Asp Ala Leu Asp Pro Ser Asp Gln                                 |     |             |
|   | 515 | 520         |

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:3:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
- (A) LENGTH: 2880 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

- (ix) FEATURE:
- (A) NAME/KEY: intron

- (B) LOCATION: 544..592
- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 837..899
- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 1014..1066
- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 1133..1187
- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 1284..1342
- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 1752..1815
- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 1873..1928
- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 2136..2195
- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: join(364..543, 593..661, 716..835, 900..1013,  
 1067..1132, 1188..1283, 1343..1498, 1554..1751,  
 1816..1872, 1929..2135, 2196..2489)
- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 662..715
- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 1499..1553

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:3:

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| GCGGCGCACA AACCGTGGGA GCCAACACAC TCCCGTCCAC TCTCACACTG GCCAGATTCG | 60  |
| CGCGACCGCC GCCTTTCAGG CCCAAACAGA TCTGGCAGGT TTCGATGGCG CACGCCGCCG | 120 |
| TGCCTGCCGG ATTCAATTGT GCGCCAGTCG GGCATCCGGA TGGCTCTACC AGCGCGGTTG | 180 |
| ACTGGAAGAG AACACCGAGG TCATGCATTC TGGCCAAGTG CGGCCAAAGG ACCGCTCGCT | 240 |
| GGTGCGGATA CTAAAGGGC GCGCGGGGA GGCCTGTCTA CCAAGCTCAA GCTCGCCTTG   | 300 |
| GGTTCCCACT CTCCGCCACC CTCCTCTTCC CCCACACAGT CGCTCCATAG CACCGTCGGC | 360 |
| GCC ATG GGT CTG CAG CGA TTC AGC TTC TTC GTC ACC CTC GCG CTC GTC   | 408 |
| Met Gly Leu Gln Arg Phe Ser Phe Phe Val Thr Leu Ala Leu Val       |     |
| 1 5 10 15   |     |
| GCT CGC TCT CTT GCA GCC ATC GGG CCG GTG GCG AGC CTC GTC GTC GCG   | 456 |
| Ala Arg Ser Leu Ala Ala Ile Gly Pro Val Ala Ser Leu Val Val Ala   |     |
| 20 25 30  |     |
| AAC GCC CCC GTC TCG CCC GAC GGC TTC CTT CGG GAT GCC ATC GTG GTC   | 504 |
| Asn Ala Pro Val Ser Pro Asp Gly Phe Leu Arg Asp Ala Ile Val Val   |     |
| 35 40 45  |     |

|   |      |
|---|------|
| AAC GGC GTG GTC CCT TCC CCG CTC ATC ACC GGG AAG AAG GTCGGCGTGT<br>Asn Gly Val Val Pro Ser Pro Leu Ile Thr Gly Lys Lys<br>50 55 60                 | 553  |
| TCGTCGTCGT CCTACTCCTT TGCTGACAGC GATCTACAG GGA GAC CGC TTC CAG<br>Gly Asp Arg Phe Gln<br>65   | 607  |
| CTC AAC GTC GTC GAC ACC TTG ACC AAC CAC AGC ATG CTC AAG TCC ACT<br>Leu Asn Val Val Asp Thr Leu Thr Asn His Ser Met Leu Lys Ser Thr<br>70 75 80    | 655  |
| AGT ATC GTAAGTGTGA CGATCCGAAT GTGACATCAA TCGGGGCTAA TTAACCGCGC<br>Ser Ile   | 711  |
| ACAG CAC TGG CAC GGC TTC TTC CAG GCA GGC ACC AAC TGG GCA GAA GGA<br>His Trp His Gly Phe Phe Gln Ala Gly Thr Asn Trp Ala Glu Gly<br>85 90 95       | 760  |
| CCC GCG TTC GTC AAC CAG TGC CCT ATT GCT TCC GGG CAT TCA TTC CTG<br>Pro Ala Phe Val Asn Gln Cys Pro Ile Ala Ser Gly His Ser Phe Leu<br>100 105 110 | 808  |
| TAC GAC TTC CAT GTG CCC GAC CAG GCA GTAAGCAGGA TTTTCTGGGG<br>Tyr Asp Phe His Val Pro Asp Gln Ala<br>115 120                                       | 855  |
| TCCCCGTGTG ATGCAATGTT CTCATGCTCC GACGTGATCG ACAG GGG ACG TTC TGG<br>Gly Thr Phe Trp<br>125  | 911  |
| TAC CAC AGT CAT CTG TCT ACG CAG TAC TGT GAC GGG CTG CGG GGG CCG<br>Tyr His Ser His Leu Ser Thr Gln Tyr Cys Asp Gly Leu Arg Gly Pro<br>130 135 140 | 959  |
| TTC GTC GTG TAC GAC CCC AAG GAC CCG CAC GCC AGC CGT TAC GAT GTT<br>Phe Val Val Tyr Asp Pro Lys Asp Pro His Ala Ser Arg Tyr Asp Val<br>145 150 155 | 1007 |
| GAC AAT GTACGTGCGC CACGGAGTAT ATCACACAGC ATGCGTTGAC GTCGGGCCAA<br>Asp Asn<br>160  | 1063 |
| CAG GAG AGC ACG GTC ATC ACG TTG ACC GAC TGG TAC CAC ACC GCT GCC<br>Glu Ser Thr Val Ile Thr Leu Thr Asp Trp Tyr His Thr Ala Ala<br>165 170 175     | 1111 |
| CGG CTC GGT CCC AAG TTC CCA GTAAGCTCGC AATGGCTTAG TGTTACAGG<br>Arg Leu Gly Pro Lys Phe Pro<br>180   | 1162 |
| TTCTTTGCTT ATGTTGCTTC GATAG CTC GGC GCG GAC GCC ACG CTC ATC AAC<br>Leu Gly Ala Asp Ala Thr Leu Ile Asn<br>185 190                                 | 1214 |
| GGT CTG GGG CGG TCG GCC TCG ACT CCC ACC GCT GCG CTT GCC GTG ATC<br>Gly Leu Gly Arg Ser Ala Ser Thr Pro Thr Ala Ala Leu Ala Val Ile<br>195 200 205 | 1262 |
| AAC GTC CAG CAC GGA AAG CGC GTGAGCATTC TCTTGATATGC CATTTCAATG<br>Asn Val Gln His Gly Lys Arg<br>210 215   | 1313 |
| CTTTGTGCTG ACCTATCGGA ACCGCGCAG TAC CGC TTC CGT CTC GTT TCG ATC<br>Tyr Arg Phe Arg Leu Val Ser Ile<br>220   | 1366 |

|   |      |
|---|------|
| TCG TGT GAC CCG AAC TAC ACG TTC AGC ATC GAC GGG CAC AAC CTG ACC<br>Ser Cys Asp Pro Asn Tyr Thr Phe Ser Ile Asp Gly His Asn Leu Thr<br>225 230 235     | 1414 |
| GTC ATC GAG GTC GAC GGC ATC AAT AGC CAG CCT CTC CTT GTC GAC TCT<br>Val Ile Glu Val Asp Gly Ile Asn Ser Gln Pro Leu Leu Val Asp Ser<br>240 245 250 255 | 1462 |
| ATC CAG ATC TTC GCC GCA CAG CGC TAC TCC TTC GTG GTAAGTCCTG<br>Ile Gln Ile Phe Ala Ala Gln Arg Tyr Ser Phe Val<br>260 265                              | 1508 |
| GCTTGTCGAT GCTCCAAAGT GGCCTCACTC ATATACITTC GTTAG TTG AAT GCG<br>Leu Asn Ala<br>270   | 1562 |
| AAT CAA ACG GTG GGC AAC TAC TGG GTT CGT GCG AAC CCG AAC TTC GGA<br>Asn Gln Thr Val Gly Asn Tyr Trp Val Arg Ala Asn Pro Asn Phe Gly<br>275 280 285     | 1610 |
| ACG GTT GGG TTC GCC GGG GGG ATC AAC TCC GCC ATC TTG CGC TAC CAG<br>Thr Val Gly Phe Ala Gly Gly Ile Asn Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr Gln<br>290 295 300     | 1658 |
| GGC GCA CCG GTC GCC GAG CCT ACC ACG ACC CAG ACG CCG TCG GTG ATC<br>Gly Ala Pro Val Ala Glu Pro Thr Thr Gln Thr Pro Ser Val Ile<br>305 310 315         | 1706 |
| CCG CTC ATC GAG ACG AAC TTG CAC CCG CTC GCG CGC ATG CCA GTG<br>Pro Leu Ile Glu Thr Asn Leu His Pro Leu Ala Arg Met Pro Val<br>320 325 330             | 1751 |
| GTATGTCTCT TTTTCTGATC ATCTGAGTTG CCCGTTGTTG ACCGCATTAT GTGTTACTAT   | 1811 |
| CTAG CCT GGC AGC CCG ACA CCC GGG GGC GTC GAC AAG GCG CTC AAC CTC<br>Pro Gly Ser Pro Thr Pro Gly Gly Val Asp Lys Ala Leu Asn Leu<br>335 340 345        | 1860 |
| GCG TTT AAC TTC GTAAGTATCT CTACTACTTA GGCTGGAGGC TCGTCGCTGA<br>Ala Phe Asn Phe<br>350   | 1912 |
| TCATACGGTG CTTTCAG AAC GGC ACC AAC TTC TTC ATC AAC AAC GCG ACT<br>Asn Gly Thr Asn Phe Phe Ile Asn Asn Ala Thr<br>355 360                              | 1961 |
| TTC ACG CCG CCG ACC GTC CCG GTA CTC CTC CAG ATT CTG AGC GGT GCG<br>Phe Thr Pro Pro Thr Val Pro Val Leu Leu Gln Ile Leu Ser Gly Ala<br>365 370 375     | 2009 |
| CAG ACC GCA CAA GAC CTG CTC CCC GCA GGC TCT GTC TAC CCG CTC CCG<br>Gln Thr Ala Gln Asp Leu Leu Pro Ala Gly Ser Val Tyr Pro Leu Pro<br>380 385 390 395 | 2057 |
| GCC CAC TCC ACC ATC GAG ATC ACG CTG CCC GCG ACC GCC TTG GCC CCG<br>Ala His Ser Thr Ile Glu Ile Thr Leu Pro Ala Thr Ala Leu Ala Pro<br>400 405 410     | 2105 |
| GGT GCA CCG CAC CCC TTC CAC CTG CAC GGT GTATGTTCCC CTGCCTTCCC<br>Gly Ala Pro His Pro Phe His Leu His Gly<br>415 420                                   | 2155 |
| TTCTTATCCC CGAACCAGTG CTCACGTCCG TCCCATCTAG CAC GCC TTC GCG GTC<br>His Ala Phe Ala Val<br>425   | 2210 |
| GTT CGC AGC GCG GGG AGC ACC ACG TAT AAC TAC AAC GAC CCG ATC TTC<br>Val Arg Ser Ala Gly Ser Thr Thr Tyr Asn Tyr Asn Asp Pro Ile Phe<br>430 435 440     | 2258 |



|   |      |
|---|------|
| CGC GAC GTC GTG AGC ACG GGC ACG CCC GCC GCG GGC GAC AAC GTC ACG<br>Arg Asp Val Val Ser Thr Gly Thr Pro Ala Ala Gly Asp Asn Val Thr<br>445 450 455     | 2306 |
| ATC CGC TTC CAG ACG GAC AAC CCC GGG CCG TGG TTC CTC CAC TGC CAC<br>Ile Arg Phe Gln Thr Asp Asn Pro Gly Pro Trp Phe Leu His Cys His<br>460 465 470     | 2354 |
| ATC GAC TTC CAC CTC GAC GCA GGC TTC GCG ATC GTG TTC GCA GAG GAC<br>Ile Asp Phe His Leu Asp Ala Gly Phe Ala Ile Val Phe Ala Glu Asp<br>475 480 485 490 | 2402 |
| GTT GCG GAC GTG AAG GCG GCG AAC CCG GTT CCG AAG GCG TGG TCG GAC<br>Val Ala Asp Val Lys Ala Ala Asn Pro Val Pro Lys Ala Trp Ser Asp<br>495 500 505     | 2450 |
| CTG TGC CCG ATC TAC GAC GGG CTG AGC GAG GCT AAC CAG TGAGCGGAGG<br>Leu Cys Pro Ile Tyr Asp Gly Leu Ser Glu Ala Asn Gln<br>510 515                      | 2499 |
| GGCGTGGTGT GAGCGTAAAG CTCGGGCGTC GACCTGGGGG GTTGAAGGTG TTCTGATTGA   | 2559 |
| AATGGTCTTT GGGTTTATTT GTTGTTATTC TAACTCGGTT CTCTACGCAA GGACCGAGGA   | 2619 |
| TTGTATAGGA TGAAGTAACT TCCCTAATGT ATTATGATAT CAATTGACGG AGGCATGGAC   | 2679 |
| TGCGAAGTGT GTACAATGTG GTAGTGGTCT AGGCCTTGA GACAAGCTGT GGATTTTCT   | 2739 |
| TGGGGGATGA AGAGGCGTGA AGGCTGAGAG CTATGCTATG CCTAGTGACG TGGTTATAGT   | 2799 |
| AAATGTCCAT TACATTGACC AAGAACGACA AGAACCATAA GCTTGCTGAG GATAGATGGG   | 2859 |
| GGCGCGTCCG CGAACGACTT G   | 2880 |

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:4:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 519 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:4:

|  |
|--|
| Met Gly Leu Gln Arg Phe Ser Phe Phe Val Thr Leu Ala Leu Val Ala<br>1 5 10 15   |
| Arg Ser Leu Ala Ala Ile Gly Pro Val Ala Ser Leu Val Val Ala Asn<br>20 25 30    |
| Ala Pro Val Ser Pro Asp Gly Phe Leu Arg Asp Ala Ile Val Val Asn<br>35 40 45    |
| Gly Val Val Pro Ser Pro Leu Ile Thr Gly Lys Lys Gly Asp Arg Phe<br>50 55 60    |
| Gln Leu Asn Val Val Asp Thr Leu Thr Asn His Ser Met Leu Lys Ser<br>65 70 75 80 |
| Thr Ser Ile His Trp His Gly Phe Phe Gln Ala Gly Thr Asn Trp Ala<br>85 90 95    |
| Glu Gly Pro Ala Phe Val Asn Gln Cys Pro Ile Ala Ser Gly His Ser<br>100 105 110 |
| Phe Leu Tyr Asp Phe His Val Pro Asp Gln Ala Gly Thr Phe Trp Tyr<br>115 120 125 |

His Ser His Leu Ser Thr Gln Tyr Cys Asp Gly Leu Arg Gly Pro Phe  
 130 135 140  
 Val Val Tyr Asp Pro Lys Asp Pro His Ala Ser Arg Tyr Asp Val Asp  
 145 150 155 160  
 Asn Glu Ser Thr Val Ile Thr Leu Thr Asp Trp Tyr His Thr Ala Ala  
 165 170 175  
 Arg Leu Gly Pro Lys Phe Pro Leu Gly Ala Asp Ala Thr Leu Ile Asn  
 180 185 190  
 Gly Leu Gly Arg Ser Ala Ser Thr Pro Thr Ala Ala Leu Ala Val Ile  
 195 200 205  
 Asn Val Gln His Gly Lys Arg Tyr Arg Phe Arg Leu Val Ser Ile Ser  
 210 215 220  
 Cys Asp Pro Asn Tyr Thr Phe Ser Ile Asp Gly His Asn Leu Thr Val  
 225 230 235 240  
 Ile Glu Val Asp Gly Ile Asn Ser Gln Pro Leu Leu Val Asp Ser Ile  
 245 250 255  
 Gln Ile Phe Ala Ala Gln Arg Tyr Ser Phe Val Leu Asn Ala Asn Gln  
 260 265 270  
 Thr Val Gly Asn Tyr Trp Val Arg Ala Asn Pro Asn Phe Gly Thr Val  
 275 280 285  
 Gly Phe Ala Gly Gly Ile Asn Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr Gln Gly Ala  
 290 295 300  
 Pro Val Ala Glu Pro Thr Thr Thr Gln Thr Pro Ser Val Ile Pro Leu  
 305 310 315 320  
 Ile Glu Thr Asn Leu His Pro Leu Ala Arg Met Pro Val Pro Gly Ser  
 325 330 335  
 Pro Thr Pro Gly Gly Val Asp Lys Ala Leu Asn Leu Ala Phe Asn Phe  
 340 345 350  
 Asn Gly Thr Asn Phe Phe Ile Asn Asn Ala Thr Phe Thr Pro Pro Thr  
 355 360 365  
 Val Pro Val Leu Leu Gln Ile Leu Ser Gly Ala Gln Thr Ala Gln Asp  
 370 375 380  
 Leu Leu Pro Ala Gly Ser Val Tyr Pro Leu Pro Ala His Ser Thr Ile  
 385 390 395 400  
 Glu Ile Thr Leu Pro Ala Thr Ala Leu Ala Pro Gly Ala Pro His Pro  
 405 410 415  
 Phe His Leu His Gly His Ala Phe Ala Val Val Arg Ser Ala Gly Ser  
 420 425 430  
 Thr Thr Tyr Asn Tyr Asn Asp Pro Ile Phe Arg Asp Val Val Ser Thr  
 435 440 445  
 Gly Thr Pro Ala Ala Gly Asp Asn Val Thr Ile Arg Phe Gln Thr Asp  
 450 455 460  
 Asn Pro Gly Pro Trp Phe Leu His Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Asp  
 465 470 475 480  
 Ala Gly Phe Ala Ile Val Phe Ala Glu Asp Val Ala Asp Val Lys Ala  
 485 490 495

Ala Asn Pro Val Pro Lys Ala Trp Ser Asp Leu Cys Pro Ile Tyr Asp  
 500 505 510

Gly Leu Ser Glu Ala Asn Gln  
 515

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 5:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 3102 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:

- (A) ORGANISM: Polyporus pinsitus

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 666..720

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 790..845

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 1125..1182

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 1390..1450

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 1607..1661

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 1863..1918

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 1976..2025

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 2227..2285

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 2403..2458

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 2576..2627

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: join (665..721, 789..846, 1124..1183, 1389..1451, 1606..1662, 1862..1919, 1975..2026, 2226..2286, 2402..2459, 2575..2628).

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 5:

TTTCCCGACT AAACCAATCT CAGNCCGCTT CCTCCTAGGG AACCGAGCGA TGTGGCGGCC

60

|   |      |
|---|------|
| CTCTCTATCC AAGCTGTCCA TAAGAAGACG TTCAAATGCC GCAGCAAGCG AGGAAATAAG   | 120  |
| CATCTAACAG TGTTTTTCCC ATAGTCGCAT TTGCGCCGCC TGTCGGACCG ACGCCCCTAG   | 180  |
| AGCGCTTTGG GAAACGTCGC AAGTGGCGGG TGTTATTCGT GTAGACGAGA CGGTATTTGT   | 240  |
| CTCATCATTC CCGTGCTTCA GGTGACACA GCCCAAAGGT CTATGTACGG CCCTTCACAT  | 300  |
| TCCCTGACAC ATTGACGCAA CCCTCGGTGC GCCTCCGACA GTGCCTCGGT TGTAGTATCG   | 360  |
| GGACGCCCTA GGATGCAAGA TTGGAAGTCA CCAAGGCCCG AAGGGTATAA AATACCGAGA   | 420  |
| GGTCCTACCA CTTCTGCATC TCCAGTCGCA GAGTTCCTCT CCCTTGCCAG CCACAGCTCG   | 480  |
| AG ATG TCC TTC TCT AGC CTT CGC CGT GCC TTG GTC TTC CTG GGT GCT<br>Met Ser Phe Ser Ser Leu Arg Arg Ala Leu Val Phe Leu Gly Ala<br>1 5 10 15            | 527  |
| TGC AGC AGT GCG CTG GCC TCC ATC GGC CCA GTC ACT GAG CTC GAC ATC<br>Cys Ser Ser Ala Leu Ala Ser Ile Gly Pro Val Thr Glu Leu Asp Ile<br>20 25 30        | 575  |
| GTT AAC AAG GTC ATC GCC CCG GAT GGC GTC GCT CGT GAT ACA GTC CTC<br>Val Asn Lys Val Ile Ala Pro Asp Gly Val Ala Arg Asp Thr Val Leu<br>35 40 45        | 623  |
| GCC GGG GGC ACG TTC CCG GGC CCA CTC ATC ACA GGA AAG AAG<br>Ala Gly Gly Thr Phe Pro Gly Pro Leu Ile Thr Gly Lys Lys<br>50 55 60                        | 665  |
| GTATGCTAAG TAGTCCCGCC CCCATCATCC TGTGGCTGAC GTTCGACGCC GCCAG  | 720  |
| GGT GAC AAC TTC CGC ATC AAC GTC GTC GAC AAG TTG GTT AAC CAG ACT<br>Gly Asp Asn Phe Arg Ile Asn Val Asp Lys Leu Val Asn Gln Thr<br>65 70 75            | 768  |
| ATG CTG ACA TCC ACC ACC ATT GTATGTCACT AGCTCTCGCT ATCTCGAGAC<br>Met Leu Thr Ser Thr Thr Ile<br>80   | 819  |
| CCGCTGACCG ACAACATTTG CCGTAG CAC TGG CAC GGG ATG TTC CAG CAT<br>His Trp His Gly Met Phe Gln His<br>85 90  | 859  |
| ACG ACG AAC TGG GCG GAT GGT CCC GCC TTT GTG ACT CAA TGC CCT ATC<br>Thr Thr Asn Trp Ala Asp Gly Pro Ala Phe Val Thr Gln Cys Pro Ile<br>95 100 105      | 917  |
| ACC ACT GGT GAT GAT TTC CTG TAC AAC TTC CGC GTG CCC GAC CAG ACA<br>Thr Thr Gly Asp Asp Phe Leu Tyr Asn Phe Arg Val Pro Asp Gln Thr<br>110 115 120     | 965  |
| GTACGCAAAG GGCAGCATGC GTACTCAAAG ACATCTCTAA GCATTTGCTA CCTAG  | 1020 |
| GGA ACG TAC TGG TAC CAT AGC CAT CTG GCC TTG CAG TAC TGT GAT GGG<br>Gly Thr Tyr Trp Tyr His Ser His Leu Ala Leu Gln Tyr Cys Asp Gly<br>125 130 135 140 | 1068 |
| CTT CGC GGC CCC CTG GTG ATT TAC GAT CCC CAT GAT CCG CAG GCA TAC<br>Leu Arg Gly Pro Leu Val Ile Tyr Asp Pro His Asp Pro Gln Ala Tyr<br>145 150 155     | 1116 |
| CTG TAT GAC GTC GAT GAC GTACGCAGCA CAGTTTCCCT AAAACGGTTA<br>Leu Tyr Asp Val Asp Asp<br>160  | 1164 |
| ACTTCTAATT CTGTAAATAT CTTCATAG GAG AGC ACC GTT ATC ACT CTG<br>Glu Ser Thr Val Ile Thr Leu<br>165  | 1213 |

|   |      |
|---|------|
| GCA GAC TGG TAC CAT ACC CCG GCG CCT CTG CTG CCG CCT GCC GCG<br>Ala Asp Trp Tyr His Thr Pro Ala Pro Leu Leu Pro Pro Ala Ala<br>170 175 180             | 1258 |
| GTACGCCTCC ACACATCTGC ACAGCGTTCC GTATCTCATA CCCTTAAAGT TTATCGGACA   | 1318 |
| ACT TTG ATT AAT GGC CTG GGT CGC TGG CCT GGC AAC CCC ACC GCC GAC<br>Thr Leu Ile Asn Gly Leu Gly Arg Trp Pro Gly Asn Pro Thr Ala Asp<br>185 190 195 200 | 1366 |
| CTA GCC GTC ATC GAA GTC CAG CAC GGA AAG CGC GTATGTCATA GCTCGGTTAT<br>Leu Ala Val Ile Glu Val Gln His Gly Lys Arg<br>205 210                           | 1419 |
| CTATTCATAC TCGCGGCCTC GAAGCTAAAA CCTGTGTCCA G TAC CGG TTC CGA<br>Tyr Arg Phe Arg<br>215   | 1472 |
| CTG GTC AGC ACC TCA TGC GAC CCC AAC TAC AAC TTC ACT ATC GAT GGC<br>Leu Val Ser Thr Ser Cys Asp Pro Asn Tyr Asn Phe Thr Ile Asp Gly<br>220 225 230     | 1520 |
| CAC ACC ATG ACA ATC ATC GAG GCG GAT GGG CAG AAC ACC CAG CCA CAC<br>His Thr Met Thr Ile Ile Glu Ala Asp Gly Gln Asn Thr Gln Pro His<br>235 240 245     | 1568 |
| CAA GTC GAC GGA CTT CAG ATC TTC GCG GCA CAG CGG TAC TCC TTC GTT<br>Gln Val Asp Gly Leu Gln Ile Phe Ala Ala Gln Arg Tyr Ser Phe Val<br>250 255 260     | 1616 |
| GTATGTTTTTC CGCATTTCGG GAAAAGGAAT TGCCTGACA GCTCGAGTGT GCGTAG   | 1672 |
| CTT AAC GCT AAC CAA GCG GTC AAC AAC TAC TGG ATC CGT GCG AAC CCT<br>Leu Asn Ala Asn Gln Ala Val Asn Asn Tyr Trp Ile Arg Ala Asn Pro<br>265 270 275     | 1720 |
| AAC CGT GCT AAC ACT ACG GGC TTC GCC AAC GGC ATC AAC TCC GCC ATC<br>Asn Arg Ala Asn Thr Thr Gly Phe Ala Asn Gly Ile Asn Ser Ala Ile<br>280 285 290 295 | 1768 |
| CTG CGC TAC AAG GGG GCG CCG ATT AAG GAG CCT ACG ACG AAC CAG ACT<br>Leu Arg Tyr Lys Gly Ala Pro Ile Lys Glu Pro Thr Thr Asn Gln Thr<br>300 305 310     | 1816 |
| ACC ATC CGG AAC TTT TTG TGG GAG ACG GAC TTG CAC CCG CTC ACT GAC<br>Thr Ile Arg Asn Phe Leu Trp Glu Thr Asp Leu His Pro Leu Thr Asp<br>315 320 325     | 1864 |
| CCA CGT GCA GTAAGTTCTA CACAGTCACC AACGGTGAGC TGTTGTCTGA<br>Pro Arg Ala<br>330   | 1913 |
| TTGCACTGTG TTATAG CCT GGC CTT CCT TTC AAG GGG GGC GTT GAC CAC<br>Pro Gly Leu Pro Phe Lys Gly Gly Val Asp His<br>335 340                               | 1962 |
| GCT TTG AAC CTC AAC CTC ACT TTC GTACGTAGCG CCTCAGATAT CGAGTAGTCT<br>Ala Leu Asn Leu Asn Leu Thr Phe<br>345  | 2016 |
| ATCTCCTGAC CGATTGACAG AAT GGA TCG GAG TTC TTC ATC AAC GAT GCG<br>Asn Gly Ser Glu Phe Phe Ile Asn Asp Ala<br>350 355                                   | 2066 |
| CCT TTC GTC CCT CCG ACT GTC CCG GTG CTA CTG CAG ATC CTG AAC GGA<br>Pro Phe Val Pro Pro Thr Val Pro Val Leu Gln Ile Leu Asn Gly<br>360 365 370 375     | 2114 |

|   |      |
|---|------|
| ACG CTC GAC GCG AAC GAC CTC CTG CCG CCC GGC AGC GTC TAC AAC CTT<br>Thr Leu Asp Ala Asn Asp Leu Leu Pro Pro Gly Ser Val Tyr Asn Leu<br>380 385 390     | 2162 |
| CCT CCG GAC TCC ACC ATC GAG CTG TCC ATT CCC GGA GGT GTG ACG GGT<br>Pro Pro Asp Ser Thr Ile Glu Leu Ser Ile Pro Gly Gly Val Thr Gly<br>395 400 405     | 2210 |
| GGC CCG CAC CCA TTC CAT TTG CAC GGG GTAATAATCT CTCTTTATAC<br>Gly Pro His Pro Phe His Leu His Gly<br>410 415   | 2257 |
| TTTGGTCTCC CGATGCTGAC TTTCAC TGCT CATCTTCAG CAC GCT TTC TCC GTC<br>His Ala Phe Ser Val<br>420   | 2311 |
| GTG CGT AGC GCC GGC AGC ACC GAA TAC AAC TAC GCG AAC CCG GTG AAG<br>Val Arg Ser Ala Gly Ser Thr Glu Tyr Asn Tyr Ala Asn Pro Val Lys<br>425 430 435     | 2359 |
| CGC GAC ACG GTC AGC ATT GGT CTT GCG GGC GAC AAC GTC ACC GTG CGC<br>Arg Asp Thr Val Ser Ile Gly Leu Ala Gly Asp Asn Val Thr Val Arg<br>440 445 450     | 2407 |
| TTC GTG GTATGTTTTA CAGCCTCTCT ATCTCCGTGG GCGTTCGGAA GTTGACTGGG<br>Phe Val<br>455  | 2463 |
| GCCTAG ACC GAC AAC CCC GGC CCG TGG TTC CTC CAC TGT CAC ATC GAC<br>Thr Asp Asn Pro Gly Pro Trp Phe Leu His Cys His Ile Asp<br>460 465                  | 2511 |
| TTC CAT TTG CAA GCA GGC CTC GCC ATC GTG TTC GCG GAG GAC GCG CAG<br>Phe His Leu Gln Ala Gly Leu Ala Ile Val Phe Ala Glu Asp Ala Gln<br>470 475 480 485 | 2559 |
| GAC ACG AAG CTT GTG AAC CCC GTC CCT GTACGTCTTC TGGATGCATG<br>Asp Thr Lys Leu Val Asn Pro Val Pro<br>490   | 2606 |
| CGCTCCGCAC AGTGACTCAT CTTTTGCAAC AG GAG GAC TGG AAC AAG CTG TGC<br>Glu Asp Trp Asn Lys Leu Cys<br>495 500   | 2659 |
| CCC ACC TTC GAT AAG GCG ATG AAC ATC ACG GTT TGAGCGATGC<br>Pro Thr Phe Asp Lys Ala Met Asn Ile Thr Val<br>505 510                                      | 2702 |
| GTGGCGCTCA TGGTCATTTT CTTGGAATCT TTGCATAGGG CTGCAGCACG CTGGATACTC   | 2762 |
| TTTCCCTTAG CAGGATATTA TTTAATGACC CCTGCGTTTA GTGCTTAGTT AGCTTTACTA   | 2822 |
| CTGGTTGTAA TGTACGCAGC ATGCGTAATT CGGATAATGC TATCAATGTG TATATTATGA   | 2882 |
| CACGCGTCAT GCGCGATGCT TGAGTTGCAA GGTGCGTTTC CGATGCTCGA CATAAACGTT   | 2942 |
| TCACTTACAT ACACATTGGG TCTAGAATCG GATCTATCCA TGTATACAAA AACTCCTCAT   | 3002 |
| ACAGCTGACT GGGGCGCTCT AGAGCATGGG TCCGATTGAT CAGATGTCGC GAACACGAGC   | 3062 |
| CTCCTGAGCT CGAGGACTCT GAGAAGCGGC GGTGCGTTCT   | 3102 |

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 6

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
- (A) LENGTH: 512 amino acids
  - (B) TYPE: amino acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single

(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:

(A) ORGANISM: Polyporus pinsitus

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 6:

Met Ser Phe Ser Ser Leu Arg Arg Ala Leu Val Phe Leu Gly Ala Cys  
1 5 10 15  
Ser Ser Ala Leu Ala Ser Ile Gly Pro Val Thr Glu Leu Asp Ile Val  
20 25 30  
Asn Lys Val Ile Ala Pro Asp Gly Val Ala Arg Asp Thr Val Leu Ala  
35 40 45  
Gly Gly Thr Phe Pro Gly Pro Leu Ile Thr Gly Lys Lys Gly Asp Asn  
50 55 60  
Phe Arg Ile Asn Val Val Asp Lys Leu Val Asn Gln Thr Met Leu Thr  
65 70 75 80  
Ser Thr Thr Ile His Trp His Gly Met Phe Gln His Thr Thr Asn Trp  
85 90 95  
Ala Asp Gly Pro Ala Phe Val Thr Gln Cys Pro Ile Thr Thr Gly Asp  
100 105 110  
Asp Phe Leu Tyr Asn Phe Arg Val Pro Asp Gln Thr Gly Thr Tyr Trp  
115 120 125  
Tyr His Ser His Leu Ala Leu Gln Tyr Cys Asp Gly Leu Arg Gly Pro  
130 135 140  
Leu Val Ile Tyr Asp Pro His Asp Pro Gln Ala Tyr Leu Tyr Asp Val  
145 150 155 160  
Asp Asp Glu Ser Thr Val Ile Thr Leu Ala Asp Trp Tyr His Thr Pro  
165 170 175  
Ala Pro Leu Leu Pro Pro Ala Ala Thr Leu Ile Asn Gly Leu Gly Arg  
180 185 190  
Trp Pro Gly Asn Pro Thr Ala Asp Leu Ala Val Ile Glu Val Gln His  
195 200 205  
Gly Lys Arg Tyr Arg Phe Arg Leu Val Ser Thr Ser Cys Asp Pro Asn  
210 215 220  
Tyr Asn Phe Thr Ile Asp Gly His Thr Met Thr Ile Ile Glu Ala Asp  
225 230 235 240  
Gly Gln Asn Thr Gln Pro His Gln Val Asp Gly Leu Gln Ile Phe Ala  
245 250 255  
Ala Gln Arg Tyr Ser Phe Val Leu Asn Ala Asn Gln Ala Val Asn Asn  
260 265 270  
Tyr Trp Ile Arg Ala Asn Pro Asn Arg Ala Asn Thr Thr Gly Phe Ala  
275 280 285  
Asn Gly Ile Asn Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr Lys Gly Ala Pro Ile Lys  
290 295 300  
Glu Pro Thr Thr Asn Gln Thr Thr Ile Arg Asn Phe Leu Trp Glu Thr  
305 310 315 320

Asp Leu His Pro Leu Thr Asp Pro Arg Ala Pro Gly Leu Pro Phe Lys  
 325 330 335  
 Gly Gly Val Asp His Ala Leu Asn Leu Asn Leu Thr Phe Asn Gly Ser  
 340 345 350  
 Glu Phe Phe Ile Asn Asp Ala Pro Phe Val Pro Pro Thr Val Pro Val  
 355 360 365  
 Leu Leu Gln Ile Leu Asn Gly Thr Leu Asp Ala Asn Asp Leu Leu Pro  
 370 375 380  
 Pro Gly Ser Val Tyr Asn Leu Pro Pro Asp Ser Thr Ile Glu Leu Ser  
 385 390 395 400  
 Ile Pro Gly Gly Val Thr Gly Gly Pro His Pro Phe His Leu His Gly  
 405 410 415  
 His Ala Phe Ser Val Val Arg Ser Ala Gly Ser Thr Glu Tyr Asn Tyr  
 420 425 430  
 Ala Asn Pro Val Lys Arg Asp Thr Val Ser Ile Gly Leu Ala Gly Asp  
 435 440 445  
 Asn Val Thr Val Arg Phe Val Thr Asp Asn Pro Gly Pro Trp Phe Leu  
 450 455 460  
 His Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Gln Ala Gly Leu Ala Ile Val Phe  
 465 470 475 480  
 Ala Glu Asp Ala Gln Asp Thr Lys Leu Val Asn Pro Val Pro Glu Asp  
 485 490 495  
 Trp Asn Lys Leu Cys Pro Thr Phe Asp Lys Ala Met Asn Ile Thr Val  
 500 505 510

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:7:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 2860 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: intron
  - (B) LOCATION: 851..905

- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: intron
  - (B) LOCATION: 1266..1320

- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: intron
  - (B) LOCATION: 1351..1376

- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: intron
  - (B) LOCATION: 1416..1468

- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: intron
  - (B) LOCATION: 1625..1683

- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: intron
  - (B) LOCATION: 1882..1934



(ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 2202..2252

(ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 2370..2425

(ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: intron  
 (B) LOCATION: 2543..2599

(ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: join(540..725, 782..850, 906..1025, 1086..1265,  
 1321..1350, 1377..1415, 1469..1624, 1684..1881,  
 1935..2201, 2253..2369, 2426..2542, 2600..2653)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:7:

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| GGGGGGCGCG TCAATGGTCC GTTGGCGAAC ACATATGCAG GATAAACAGT GCGAAATATC | 60  |
| AATGTGGCGG CGACACAACC TCGCCGGCCG AACTCGACG CTGTTGATCA TGATCATGTC  | 120 |
| TTGTGAGCAT TCTATACGCA GCCTTGGAAA TCTCAGGCGA ATTTGTCTGA ATTGCGCTGG | 180 |
| GAGGCTGGCA GCGCAGATCG GTGTGTCGGT GCAGTAGCCG ACGCAGCACC TGGCGGAAGC | 240 |
| CGACATCTCG GGTACGACTT GATCTCCGCC AGATCACTGC GGTTCGCCA TCGCCGCGG   | 300 |
| GGCCCATTCT GTGTGTGCGC TGTAGCACTC TGCATTGAGG CTCAACGTAT CCATGCTAGA | 360 |
| GGACCGTCCA GCTGTTGGCG CACGATTCGC GCAGAAAGCT GTACAGGCAG ATATAAGGAT | 420 |
| GTCCGTCCGT CAGAGACTCG TCACTCACA GCCTCTTTTC CTCTTCGCCT TTCCAGCCTC  | 480 |
| TTCCAACGCC TGCCATCGTC CTCCTAGTTC GCTCGTCCAT TCTTTCTGCG TAGTTAATC  | 539 |
| ATG GGC AGG TTC TCA TCT CTC TGC GCG CTC ACC GCC GTC ATC CAC TCT   | 587 |
| Met Gly Arg Phe Ser Ser Leu Cys Ala Leu Thr Ala Val Ile His Ser   |     |
| 1 5 10 15   |     |
| TTT GGT CGT GTC TCC GCC GCT ATC GGG CCT GTG ACC GAC CTC ACC ATC   | 635 |
| Phe Gly Arg Val Ser Ala Ala Ile Gly Pro Val Thr Asp Leu Thr Ile   |     |
| 20 25 30  |     |
| TCC AAT GGC GAC GTT TCT CCC GAC GGC TTC ACT CGT GCC GCA GTG CTT   | 683 |
| Ser Asn Gly Asp Val Ser Pro Asp Gly Phe Thr Arg Ala Ala Val Leu   |     |
| 35 40 45  |     |
| GCA AAC GGC GTC TTC CCG GGT CCT CTT ATC ACG GGA AAC AAG           | 725 |
| Ala Asn Gly Val Phe Pro Gly Pro Leu Ile Thr Gly Asn Lys           |     |
| 50 55 60  |     |
| GTACGTGGCA TGC GTTCAGT CTACACCCTA CAAGCCTTCT AACTCTTTTA CCACAG    | 781 |
| GGC GAC AAC TTC CAG ATC AAT GTT ATC GAC AAC CTC TCT AAC GAG ACG   | 829 |
| Gly Asp Asn Phe Gln Ile Asn Val Ile Asp Asn Leu Ser Asn Glu Thr   |     |
| 65 70 75  |     |
| ATG TTG AAG TCG ACC TCC ATC GTATGTGCTT CTA CTGCTTC TTAGTCTTGG     | 880 |
| Met Leu Lys Ser Thr Ser Ile                                       |     |
| 80 85   |     |
| CAATGGCTCA AGGTCTCCTC CGCAG CAT TGG CAC GGC TTC TTC CAG AAG GGT   | 932 |
| His Trp His Gly Phe Phe Gln Lys Gly                               |     |
| 90  |     |
| ACT AAC TGG GCT GAT GGA GCT GCC TTC GTC AAC CAG TGC CCT ATC GCG   | 980 |

|   |      |
|---|------|
| Thr Asn Trp Ala Asp Gly Ala Ala Phe Val Asn Gln Cys Pro Ile Ala   |      |
| 95 100 105 110  |      |
| ACG GGG AAC TCT TTC CTT TAC GAC TTC ACC GCG ACG GAC CAA GCA       | 1025 |
| Thr Gly Asn Ser Phe Leu Tyr Asp Phe Thr Ala Thr Asp Gln Ala       |      |
| 115 120 125   |      |
| GTCAGTGCCT GTGGCGCTTA TGTTCCTCCG TAATCAGCAG CTAACACTCC GCACCCACAG | 1085 |
| GGC ACC TTC TGG TAC CAC AGT CAC TTG TCT ACG CAG TAC TGC GAT GGT   | 1133 |
| Gly Thr Phe Trp Tyr His Ser His Leu Ser Thr Gln Tyr Cys Asp Gly   |      |
| 130 135 140   |      |
| TTG CGG GGC CCG ATG GTC GTA TAC GAC CCG AGT GAC CCG CAT GCG GAC   | 1181 |
| Leu Arg Gly Pro Met Val Val Tyr Asp Pro Ser Asp Pro His Ala Asp   |      |
| 145 150 155   |      |
| CTT TAC GAC GTC GAC GAC GAG ACC ACG ATC ATC ACG CTC TCT GAT TGG   | 1229 |
| Leu Tyr Asp Val Asp Asp Glu Thr Ile Ile Thr Leu Ser Asp Trp       |      |
| 160 165 170   |      |
| TAT CAC ACC GCT GCT TCG CTC GGT GCT GCC TTC CCG GTAAGTTTAC        | 1275 |
| Tyr His Thr Ala Ala Ser Leu Gly Ala Ala Phe Pro                   |      |
| 175 180 185   |      |
| CCCAGCGCAC GGAGTTAAGA CCGGATCTAA CTGTAATACG TTCAG ATT GGC TCG     | 1329 |
| Ile Gly Ser   |      |
| GAC TCT ACC CTG ATT AAC GGC GTTGGCCGCT TCGCGGGTGG TGACAG ACT GAC  | 1382 |
| Asp Ser Thr Leu Ile Asn Gly Thr Asp                               |      |
| 190 195   |      |
| CTT GCG GTT ATC ACT GTC GAG CAG GGC AAG CGC GTTAGTGATA CCCTCTACAG | 1435 |
| Leu Ala Val Ile Thr Val Glu Gln Gly Lys Arg                       |      |
| 200 205   |      |
| TTGACACTGT GCCATTGCTG ACAGTACTCT CAG TAC CGT ATG CGT CTT CTC TCG  | 1489 |
| Tyr Arg Met Arg Leu Leu Ser                                       |      |
| 210 215   |      |
| CTG TCT TGC GAC CCC AAC TAT GTC TTC TCC ATT GAC GGC CAC AAC ATG   | 1537 |
| Leu Ser Cys Asp Pro Asn Tyr Val Phe Ser Ile Asp Gly His Asn Met   |      |
| 220 225 230   |      |
| ACC ATC ATC GAG GCC GAC GCC GTC AAC CAC GAG CCC CTC ACG GTT GAC   | 1585 |
| Thr Ile Ile Glu Ala Asp Ala Val Asn His Glu Pro Leu Thr Val Asp   |      |
| 235 240 245   |      |
| TCC ATC CAG ATC TAC GCC GGC CAA CGT TAC TCC TTC GTC GTACGTATTTC   | 1634 |
| Ser Ile Gln Ile Tyr Ala Gly Gln Arg Tyr Ser Phe Val               |      |
| 250 255 260   |      |
| CGAACAGCCA TGATCAGGCC AAGCCCGATG CTAACGCGCC TACCCTCAG CTT ACC     | 1689 |
| Leu Thr   |      |
| GCT GAC CAG GAC ATC GAC AAC TAC TTC ATC CGT GCC CTG CCC AGC GCC   | 1737 |
| Ala Asp Gln Asp Ile Asp Asn Tyr Phe Ile Arg Ala Leu Pro Ser Ala   |      |
| 265 270 275   |      |
| GGT ACC ACC TCG TTC GAC GGC GGC ATC AAC TCG GCT ATC CTG CGC TAC   | 1785 |
| Gly Thr Thr Ser Phe Asp Gly Gly Ile Asn Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr   |      |
| 280 285 290   |      |
| TCT GGT GCC TCC GAG GTT GAC CCG ACG ACC ACG GAG ACC ACG AGC GTC   | 1833 |
| Ser Gly Ala Ser Glu Val Asp Pro Thr Thr Thr Glu Thr Thr Ser Val   |      |
| 295 300 305 310   |      |

|   |      |
|---|------|
| CTC CCC CTC GAC GAG GCG AAC CTC GTG CCC CTT GAC AGC CCC GCT GCT<br>Leu Pro Leu Asp Glu Ala Asn Leu Val Pro Leu Asp Ser Pro Ala Ala<br>315 320 325     | 1881 |
| GTACGTCGTA TTCTGCGCTT GCAAGGATCG CACATACTAA CATGCTCTTG TAG CCC<br>Pro   | 1937 |
| GGT GAC CCC AAC ATT GGC GGT GTC GAC TAC GCG CTG AAC TTG GAC TTC<br>Gly Asp Pro Asn Ile Gly Gly Val Asp Tyr Ala Leu Asn Leu Asp Phe<br>330 335 340     | 1985 |
| AAC TTC GAT GGC ACC AAC TTC TTC ATC AAC GAC GTC TCC TTC GTG TCC<br>Asn Phe Asp Gly Thr Asn Phe Phe Ile Asn Asp Val Ser Phe Val Ser<br>345 350 355     | 2033 |
| CCC ACG GTC CCT GTC CTC CTC CAG ATT CTT AGC GGC ACC ACC TCC GCG<br>Pro Thr Val Pro Val Leu Leu Gln Ile Leu Ser Gly Thr Thr Ser Ala<br>360 365 370 375 | 2081 |
| GCC GAC CTT CTC CCC AGC GGT AGT CTC TTC GCG GTC CCG TCC AAC TCG<br>Ala Asp Leu Leu Pro Ser Gly Ser Leu Phe Ala Val Pro Ser Asn Ser<br>380 385 390     | 2129 |
| ACG ATC GAG ATC TCG TTC CCC ATC ACC GCG ACG AAC GCT CCC GGC GCG<br>Thr Ile Glu Ile Ser Phe Pro Ile Thr Ala Thr Asn Ala Pro Gly Ala<br>395 400 405     | 2177 |
| CCG CAT CCC TTC CAC TTG CAC GGT GTACGTGTCC CATCTCATAT GCTACGGAGC<br>Pro His Pro Phe His Leu His Gly<br>410 415  | 2231 |
| TCCACGCTGA CCGCCCTATA G CAC ACC TTC TCT ATC GTT CGT ACC GCC GGC<br>His Thr Phe Ser Ile Val Arg Thr Ala Gly<br>420 425                                 | 2282 |
| AGC ACG GAT ACG AAC TTC GTC AAC CCC GTC CGC CGC GAC GTC GTG AAC<br>Ser Thr Asp Thr Asn Phe Val Asn Pro Val Arg Arg Asp Val Val Asn<br>430 435 440     | 2330 |
| ACC GGT ACC GTC GGC GAC AAC GTC ACC ATC CGC TTC ACG GTACGCAGCA<br>Thr Gly Thr Val Gly Asp Asn Val Thr Ile Arg Phe Thr<br>445 450                      | 2379 |
| CTCTCCTAAC ATTCCCACTG CGCGATCACT GACTCCTCGC CCACAG ACT GAC AAC<br>Thr Asp Asn<br>455  | 2434 |
| CCC GGC CCC TGG TTC CTC CAC TGC CAC ATC GAC TTC CAC TTG GAG GCC<br>Pro Gly Pro Trp Phe Leu His Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Glu Ala<br>460 465 470     | 2482 |
| GGT TTC GCC ATC GTC TTC AGC GAG GAC ACC GCC GAC GTC TCG AAC ACG<br>Gly Phe Ala Ile Val Phe Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Asp Val Ser Asn Thr<br>475 480 485     | 2530 |
| ACC ACG CCC TCG GTACGTTGTG CTCCCGTGCC CATCTCCGCG CGCCTGACTA<br>Thr Thr Pro Ser<br>490   | 2582 |
| ACGAGCACCC CTTACAG ACT GCT TGG GAA GAT CTG TGC CCC ACG TAC AAC<br>Thr Ala Trp Glu Asp Leu Cys Pro Thr Tyr Asn<br>495 500                              | 2632 |
| GCT CTT GAC TCA TCC GAC CTC TAATCGGTTT AAAGGGTCGC TCGCTACCTT<br>Ala Leu Asp Ser Ser Asp Leu<br>505 510  | 2683 |

|   |      |
|---|------|
| AGTAGGTAGA CTTATGCACC GGACATTATC TACAATGGAC TTTAATTTGG GTTAACGGCC | 2743 |
| GTTATACATA CGCGCACGTA GTATAAAGGT TCTCTGGATT GGTCGGACCT ACAGACTGCA | 2803 |
| ATTTTCGTGA CCTATCAACT GTATATTGAA GCACGACAGT GAATGGAAAT AGAGACA    | 2860 |

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:8:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 511 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:8:

|     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Met | Gly | Arg | Phe | Ser | Ser | Leu | Cys | Ala | Leu | Thr | Ala | Val | Ile | His | Ser |
| 1   |     |     |     | 5   |     |     |     |     | 10  |     |     |     |     | 15  |     |
| Phe | Gly | Arg | Val | Ser | Ala | Ala | Ile | Gly | Pro | Val | Thr | Asp | Leu | Thr | Ile |
|     |     |     | 20  |     |     |     | 25  |     |     |     |     |     | 30  |     |     |
| Ser | Asn | Gly | Asp | Val | Ser | Pro | Asp | Gly | Phe | Thr | Arg | Ala | Ala | Val | Leu |
|     |     | 35  |     |     |     |     | 40  |     |     |     |     | 45  |     |     |     |
| Ala | Asn | Gly | Val | Phe | Pro | Gly | Pro | Leu | Ile | Thr | Gly | Asn | Lys | Gly | Asp |
|     |     | 50  |     |     |     | 55  |     |     |     |     | 60  |     |     |     |     |
| Asn | Phe | Gln | Ile | Asn | Val | Ile | Asp | Asn | Leu | Ser | Asn | Glu | Thr | Met | Leu |
|     | 65  |     |     |     | 70  |     |     |     | 75  |     |     |     |     |     | 80  |
| Lys | Ser | Thr | Ser | Ile | His | Trp | His | Gly | Phe | Phe | Gln | Lys | Gly | Thr | Asn |
|     |     |     |     | 85  |     |     |     |     | 90  |     |     |     |     | 95  |     |
| Trp | Ala | Asp | Gly | Ala | Ala | Phe | Val | Asn | Gln | Cys | Pro | Ile | Ala | Thr | Gly |
|     |     |     | 100 |     |     |     |     | 105 |     |     |     |     | 110 |     |     |
| Asn | Ser | Phe | Leu | Tyr | Asp | Phe | Thr | Ala | Thr | Asp | Gln | Ala | Gly | Thr | Phe |
|     |     | 115 |     |     |     |     | 120 |     |     |     | 125 |     |     |     |     |
| Trp | Tyr | His | Ser | His | Leu | Ser | Thr | Gln | Tyr | Cys | Asp | Gly | Leu | Arg | Gly |
|     | 130 |     |     |     |     | 135 |     |     |     |     | 140 |     |     |     |     |
| Pro | Met | Val | Val | Tyr | Asp | Pro | Ser | Asp | Pro | His | Ala | Asp | Leu | Tyr | Asp |
|     | 145 |     |     |     | 150 |     |     |     | 155 |     |     |     |     | 160 |     |
| Val | Asp | Asp | Glu | Thr | Ile | Ile | Thr | Leu | Ser | Asp | Trp | Tyr | His | Thr |     |
|     |     |     | 165 |     |     |     |     | 170 |     |     |     |     | 175 |     |     |
| Ala | Ala | Ser | Leu | Gly | Ala | Ala | Phe | Pro | Ile | Gly | Ser | Asp | Ser | Thr | Leu |
|     |     |     | 180 |     |     |     |     | 185 |     |     |     |     | 190 |     |     |
| Ile | Asn | Gly | Thr | Asp | Leu | Ala | Val | Ile | Thr | Val | Glu | Gln | Gly | Lys | Arg |
|     |     | 195 |     |     |     | 200 |     |     |     |     |     | 205 |     |     |     |
| Tyr | Arg | Met | Arg | Leu | Leu | Ser | Leu | Ser | Cys | Asp | Pro | Asn | Tyr | Val | Phe |
|     | 210 |     |     |     |     | 215 |     |     |     |     | 220 |     |     |     |     |
| Ser | Ile | Asp | Gly | His | Asn | Met | Thr | Ile | Ile | Glu | Ala | Asp | Ala | Val | Asn |
|     | 225 |     |     |     | 230 |     |     |     |     | 235 |     |     |     | 240 |     |
| His | Glu | Pro | Leu | Thr | Val | Asp | Ser | Ile | Gln | Ile | Tyr | Ala | Gly | Gln | Arg |
|     |     |     | 245 |     |     |     |     | 250 |     |     |     |     | 255 |     |     |
| Tyr | Ser | Phe | Val | Leu | Thr | Ala | Asp | Gln | Asp | Ile | Asp | Asn | Tyr | Phe | Ile |
|     |     |     | 260 |     |     |     |     | 265 |     |     |     |     | 270 |     |     |

Arg Ala Leu Pro Ser Ala Gly Thr Thr Ser Phe Asp Gly Gly Ile Asn  
 275 280 285  
 Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr Ser Gly Ala Ser Glu Val Asp Pro Thr Thr  
 290 295 300  
 Thr Glu Thr Thr Ser Val Leu Pro Leu Asp Glu Ala Asn Leu Val Pro  
 305 310 315 320  
 Leu Asp Ser Pro Ala Ala Pro Gly Asp Pro Asn Ile Gly Gly Val Asp  
 325 330 335  
 Tyr Ala Leu Asn Leu Asp Phe Asn Phe Asp Gly Thr Asn Phe Phe Ile  
 340 345 350  
 Asn Asp Val Ser Phe Val Ser Pro Thr Val Pro Val Leu Leu Gln Ile  
 355 360 365  
 Leu Ser Gly Thr Thr Ser Ala Ala Asp Leu Leu Pro Ser Gly Ser Leu  
 370 375 380  
 Phe Ala Val Pro Ser Asn Ser Thr Ile Glu Ile Ser Phe Pro Ile Thr  
 385 390 395 400  
 Ala Thr Asn Ala Pro Gly Ala Pro His Pro Phe His Leu His Gly His  
 405 410 415  
 Thr Phe Ser Ile Val Arg Thr Ala Gly Ser Thr Asp Thr Asn Phe Val  
 420 425 430  
 Asn Pro Val Arg Arg Asp Val Val Asn Thr Gly Thr Val Gly Asp Asn  
 435 440 445  
 Val Thr Ile Arg Phe Thr Thr Asp Asn Pro Gly Pro Trp Phe Leu His  
 450 455 460  
 Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Glu Ala Gly Phe Ala Ile Val Phe Ser  
 465 470 475 480  
 Glu Asp Thr Ala Asp Val Ser Asn Thr Thr Thr Pro Ser Thr Ala Trp  
 485 490 495  
 Glu Asp Leu Cys Pro Thr Tyr Asn Ala Leu Asp Ser Ser Asp Leu  
 500 505 510

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 9:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 2925 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:

- (A) ORGANISM: *Polyporus pinsitus*

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 734..808

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron
- (B) LOCATION: 878..932

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: intron

(B) LOCATION: 1051..1104

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: intron

(B) LOCATION: 1219..1270

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: intron

(B) LOCATION: 1336..1397

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: intron

(B) LOCATION: 1713..7744

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: intron

(B) LOCATION: 2030..2085

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: intron

(B) LOCATION: 2308..2375

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: intron

(B) LOCATION: 2492..2569

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: CDS

(B) LOCATION: join (733..809, 877..933, 1050..1105, 1218..1271,  
1335..1398, 1712..1775, 2029..2086, 2307..2376, 2492..2570).  
2542..2600).

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 9:

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| CTCATAACTC TTCGCTTCTA GCATGGGGGC TGCGCACACC TGACAGACCC TTCGGGAGGC  | 60  |
| GAACTCGAAT GCAGCGTACT CTATCNCACC TCCAGGAAAG GTAGGGATGG ACNCCGTGCA  | 120 |
| CCAACAAC TG TCTCTCCACC AGCAACCATC CCTTGGATAT GTCTCCACAC ACCCGGTGTC | 180 |
| TACAAGCGGG GATCTGTGCT GGTGAAGTGC TGTCTCCGGA GCGGCGGCGG CGAGCGACCA  | 240 |
| GAACCCGAAC CAGTGCTAGT GCGGACACC CGCGAGACAA TTGTGCAGGG TGAGTTATAT   | 300 |
| TCTTCGTGAG ACGGCGCTGC GCGTCGGCAC TGAAAGCGTC GCAGTTAGGT GATGCAGCGG  | 360 |
| TCCGCGCTAT TTTTGACGTC TGGCAGCTAT CCTAAGCCGC GCCTCCATAC ACCCCAGGCG  | 420 |
| CTCTCGTTTG CTATAGGTAT AAATCCCTCA GCTTCAGAGC GTCGATCCTC ATCCACACG   | 480 |
| ACACCCGTTT CAGTCTTCTC GTAGCGCATT CCCTAGCCGC CCAGCCTCCG CTTCGTTTT   | 540 |
| CAAC ATG GGC AAG TAT CAC TCT TTT GTG AAC GTC GTC GCC CTT AGT CTT   | 589 |
| Met Gly Lys Tyr His Ser Phe Val Asn Val Val Ala Leu Ser Leu        |     |
| 1 5 10 15  |     |
| TCT TTG AGC GGT CGT GTG TTC GGC GCC ATT GGG CCC GTC ACC GAC TTG    | 637 |
| Ser Leu Ser Gly Arg Val Phe Gly Ala Ile Gly Pro Val Thr Asp Leu    |     |
| 20 25 30   |     |
| ACT ATC TCT AAC GCC GAT GTT ACG CCT GAC GGC ATT ACT CTT GCT GCT    | 685 |
| Thr Ile Ser Asn Ala Asp Val Thr Pro Asp Gly Ile Thr Arg Ala Ala    |     |
| 35 40 45   |     |
| GTC CTC GCG GGC GGC GTT TTC CCC GGG CCC CTC ATT ACC GGC AAC AAG    | 733 |
| Val Leu Ala Gly Gly Val Phe Pro Gly Pro Leu Ile Thr Gly Asn Lys    |     |
| 50 55 60   |     |
| GTGAGCCGCG AAACCTTCTA CTAGCGCGCT CGTACGGTGC ACCGTTACTG AAGCCACACT  | 793 |

|   |      |
|---|------|
| TTGCGCTGTC AACAG GGG GAT GAA TTC CAG ATC AAT GTC ATC GAC AAC CTG<br>Gly Asp Glu Phe Gln Ile Asn Val Ile Asp Asn Leu<br>65 70 75                       | 844  |
| ACC AAC GAG ACC ATG TTG AAG TCG ACC ACA ATC GTAAGGTGCT TGCTCCCAT<br>Thr Asn Glu Thr Met Leu Lys Ser Thr Thr Ile<br>80 85                              | 897  |
| ATTAAGCCCG TCGCTGACTC GAAGTTTATC TGTAG CAC TGG CAT GGT ATC TTC<br>His Trp His Gly Ile Phe<br>90   | 950  |
| CAG GCC GGC ACC AAC TGG GCA GAC GGC GCG GCC TTC GTG AAC CAG TGC<br>Gln Ala Gly Thr Asn Trp Ala Asp Gly Ala Ala Phe Val Asn Gln Cys<br>95 100 105      | 998  |
| CCT ATC GCC ACG GGA AAC TCG TTC TTG TAC GAC TTC ACC GTT CCT GAT<br>Pro Ile Ala Thr Gly Asn Ser Phe Leu Tyr Asp Phe Thr Val Pro Asp<br>110 115 120     | 1046 |
| CAA GCC GTACGTTTAT ACACTTCCCT TTCTGCGGCA TACTCTGACG CGCCGCTGGA<br>Gln Ala<br>125  | 1102 |
| TCAG GGC ACC TTC TGG TAC CAC AGC CAC CTG TCC ACC CAG TAC TGT GAC<br>Gly Thr Phe Trp Tyr His Ser His Leu Ser Thr Gln Tyr Cys Asp<br>130 135 140        | 1151 |
| GGC CTG CGC GGT CCT CTT GTG GTC TAC GAC CCC GAC GAT CCC AAC GCG<br>Gly Leu Arg Gly Pro Leu Val Val Tyr Asp Pro Asp Asp Pro Asn Ala<br>145 150 155     | 1199 |
| TCT CTT TAC GAC GTC GAT GAC GTAAGCAGGC TACTTGTGGA CTTGTATGGA<br>Ser Leu Tyr Asp Val Asp Asp<br>160  | 1250 |
| TGTATCTCAC GCTCCCCTAC AG GAT ACT ACG GTT ATT ACG CTT GCG GAC TGG<br>Asp Thr Thr Val Ile Thr Leu Ala Asp Trp<br>165 170                                | 1302 |
| TAC CAC ACT GCG GCG AAG CTG GGC CCT GCC TTC CCC GTGAGTCTAC<br>Tyr His Thr Ala Ala Lys Leu Gly Pro Ala Phe Pro<br>175 180 185                          | 1348 |
| TCTTCCTCGT GTGTTAACAT AGGTGACGGC CGCTGATACG AGAGCTACCA G GCG GGT<br>Ala Gly   | 1405 |
| CCG GAT AGC GTC TTG ATC AAT GGT CTT GGT CGG TTC TCC GGC GAT GGT<br>Pro Asp Ser Val Leu Ile Asn Gly Leu Gly Arg Phe Ser Gly Asp Gly<br>190 195 200     | 1453 |
| GGA GGA GCG ACA AAC CTC ACC GTG ATC ACC GTC ACG CAA GGC AAA CGG<br>Gly Gly Ala Thr Asn Leu Thr Val Ile Thr Val Thr Gln Gly Lys Arg<br>205 210 215 220 | 1501 |
| GTGAGTCCGC CCTGAGCTGG CCTCAATAGC GATATTGACG AGTCCATGCC CTCCCAG  | 1558 |
| TAC CGC TTC CGC CTT GTG TCG ATC TCG TGC GAC CCC AAC TTC ACG TTC<br>Tyr Arg Phe Arg Leu Val Ser Ile Ser Cys Asp Pro Asn Phe Thr Phe<br>225 230 235     | 1606 |
| TCG ATC GAC GGG CAC AAC ATG ACC ATC ATC GAG GTG GAC GGT GTC AAC<br>Ser Ile Asp Gly His Asn Met Thr Ile Ile Glu Val Asp Gly Val Asn<br>240 245 250     | 1654 |
| CAC GAG GCC TTG GAC GTC GAC TCC ATT CAG ATT TTT GCG GGC CAG CGG<br>His Glu Ala Leu Asp Val Asp Ser Ile Gln Ile Phe Ala Gly Gln Arg<br>255 260 265     | 1702 |

|   |      |
|---|------|
| TAC TCC TTC ATC GTACGTTCCC TTGCCCTCGT GCTATATCCG CCCGTCTGCT<br>Tyr Ser Phe Ile<br>270   | 1754 |
| CACAGAGGCT TCTATATCGC AG CTC AAC GCC AAC CAG TCC ATC GAC AAC<br>Leu Asn Ala Asn Gln Ser Ile Asp Asn<br>275 280  | 1803 |
| TAC TGG ATC CGC GCG ATC CCC AAC ACC GGT ACC ACC GAC ACC ACG GGC<br>Tyr Trp Ile Arg Ala Ile Pro Asn Thr Gly Thr Thr Asp Thr Thr Gly<br>285 290 295     | 1851 |
| GGC GTG AAC TCT GCT ATT CTT CGC TAC GAC ACC GCA GAA GAT ATC GAG<br>Gly Val Asn Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr Asp Thr Ala Glu Asp Ile Glu<br>300 305 310     | 1899 |
| CCT ACG ACC AAC GCG ACC ACC TCC GTC ATC CCT CTC ACC GAG ACG GAT<br>Pro Thr Thr Asn Ala Thr Thr Ser Val Ile Pro Leu Thr Glu Thr Asp<br>315 320 325     | 1947 |
| CTG GTG CCG CTC GAC AAC CCT GCG GCT CCC GGT GAC CCC CAG GTC GGC<br>Leu Val Pro Leu Asp Asn Pro Ala Ala Pro Gly Asp Pro Gln Val Gly<br>330 335 340 345 | 1995 |
| GGT GTT GAC CTG GCT ATG AGT CTC GAC TTC TCC TTC GTGAGTCCCA<br>Gly Val Asp Leu Ala Met Ser Leu Asp Phe Ser Phe<br>350 355                              | 2041 |
| CAGCACTCCG CGCCATTTTCG CTTATTTACG CAGGAGTATT GTTCAG AAC GGT TCC<br>Asn Gly Ser<br>360   | 2096 |
| AAC TTC TTT ATC AAC AAC GAG ACC TTC GTC CCG CCC ACA GTT CCC GTG<br>Asn Phe Phe Ile Asn Asn Glu Thr Phe Val Pro Pro Thr Val Pro Val<br>365 370 375     | 2144 |
| CTC CTG CAG ATT TTG AGT GGT GCG CAG GAC GCG GCG AGC CTG CTC CCC<br>Leu Leu Gln Ile Leu Ser Gly Ala Gln Asp Ala Ala Ser Leu Leu Pro<br>380 385 390     | 2192 |
| AAC GGG AGT GTC TAC ACA CTC CCT TCG AAC TCG ACC ATT GAG ATC TCG<br>Asn Gly Ser Val Tyr Thr Leu Pro Ser Asn Ser Thr Ile Glu Ile Ser<br>395 400 405     | 2240 |
| TTC CCC ATC ATC ACC ACC GAC GGT GTT CTG AAC GCG CCC GGT GCT CCG<br>Phe Pro Ile Ile Thr Thr Asp Gly Val Leu Asn Ala Pro Gly Ala Pro<br>410 415 420     | 2288 |
| CAC CCG TTC CAT CTC CAC GGC GTAAGTCCTT GCTTTCCTCA GTGCCTCGCT<br>His Pro Phe His Leu His Gly<br>425 430  | 2339 |
| TCCACGACGT CCACTGATCC CACACATCCC ATGTGCAG CAC ACC TTC TCG GTG<br>His Thr Phe Ser Val<br>435   | 2392 |
| GTG CGC AGC GCC GGG AGC TCG ACC TTC AAC TAC GCC AAC CCA GTC CGC<br>Val Arg Ser Ala Gly Ser Ser Thr Phe Asn Tyr Ala Asn Pro Val Arg<br>440 445 450     | 2440 |
| CGG GAC ACC GTC AGT ACT GGT AAC TCT GGC GAC AAC GTC ACT ATC CGC<br>Arg Asp Thr Val Ser Thr Gly Asn Ser Gly Asp Asn Val Thr Ile Arg<br>455 460 465     | 2488 |
| TTC ACG GTACGTCTTC TCCGGAGCCC TCCCACCCGT GTGTCCGCTG AGCGCTGAAC<br>Phe Thr<br>470  | 2544 |
| ACCGCCCAACC GTGCTGCTGC TGC GCAG ACC GAC AAC CCA GGC CCG TGG TTC   | 2595 |



Thr Asp Asn Pro Gly Pro Trp Phe  
475

|   |      |
|---|------|
| CTC CAC TGC CAC ATC GAC TTC CAC CTG GAG GCC GGC TTC GCC ATC GTC<br>Leu His Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Glu Ala Gly Phe Ala Ile Val<br>480 485 490 | 2643 |
| TGG GGG GAG GAC ACT GCG GAC ACC GCG TCC GCG AAT CCC GTT CCT<br>Trp Gly Glu Asp Thr Ala Asp Thr Ala Ser Ala Asn Pro Val Pro<br>495 500 505         | 2688 |
| GTACGTCGTG CCTGCTGAGC TCTTTGTGCC CGAACAGGGT GCTGATCGTG CCTTCCTCCG   | 2748 |
| TGCAG ACG GCG TGG AGC GAT TTG TGC CCC ACT TAC GAT GCT TTG GAC TCG<br>Thr Ala Trp Ser Asp Leu Cys Pro Thr Tyr Asp Ala Leu Asp Ser<br>510 515 520   | 2798 |
| TCC GAC CTC TGATCGACAA GGCATGAAGG CTGAAGCAGC TCGGGTCAAT<br>Ser Asp Leu<br>525   | 2847 |
| TCTCGAACAC ACTTTACTCG AACATTCAAT TTTCTTTGGC TCGGGATCGG AACAAATCAT   | 2907 |
| GGGGGGGCCG GACCGTCT   | 2925 |

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 10

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 527 amino acids
  - (B) TYPE: amino acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
 

- (A) ORGANISM: Polyporus pinsitus

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 10:

|  |
|--|
| Met Gly Lys Tyr His Ser Phe Val Asn Val Val Ala Leu Ser Leu Ser<br>1 5 10 15       |
| Leu Ser Gly Arg Val Phe Gly Ala Ile Gly Pro Val Thr Asp Leu Thr<br>20 25 30        |
| Ile Ser Asn Ala Asp Val Thr Pro Asp Gly Ile Thr Arg Ala Ala Val<br>35 40 45        |
| Leu Ala Gly Gly Val Phe Pro Gly Pro Leu Ile Thr Gly Asn Lys Gly<br>50 55 60        |
| Asp Glu Phe Gln Ile Asn Val Ile Asp Asn Leu Thr Asn Glu Thr Met<br>65 70 75 80     |
| Leu Lys Ser Thr Thr Ile His Trp His Gly Ile Phe Gln Ala Gly Thr<br>85 90 95        |
| Asn Trp Ala Asp Gly Ala Ala Phe Val Asn Gln Cys Pro Ile Ala Thr<br>100 105 110     |
| Gly Asn Ser Phe Leu Tyr Asp Phe Thr Val Pro Asp Gln Ala Gly Thr<br>115 120 125     |
| Phe Trp Tyr His Ser His Leu Ser Thr Gln Tyr Cys Asp Gly Leu Arg<br>130 135 140     |
| Gly Pro Leu Val Val Tyr Asp Pro Asp Asp Pro Asn Ala Ser Leu Tyr<br>145 150 155 160 |

Asp Val Asp Asp Asp Thr Thr Val Ile Thr Leu Ala Asp Trp Tyr His  
 165 170 175  
 Thr Ala Ala Lys Leu Gly Pro Ala Phe Pro Ala Gly Pro Asp S r Val  
 180 185 190  
 Leu Ile Asn Gly Leu Gly Arg Phe Ser Gly Asp Gly Gly Ala Thr  
 195 200 205  
 Asn Leu Thr Val Ile Thr Val Thr Gln Gly Lys Arg Tyr Arg Phe Arg  
 210 215 220  
 Leu Val Ser Ile Ser Cys Asp Pro Asn Phe Thr Phe Ser Ile Asp Gly  
 225 230 235 240  
 His Asn Met Thr Ile Ile Glu Val Asp Gly Val Asn His Glu Ala Leu  
 245 250 255  
 Asp Val Asp Ser Ile Gln Ile Phe Ala Gly Gln Arg Tyr Ser Phe Ile  
 260 265 270  
 Leu Asn Ala Asn Gln Ser Ile Asp Asn Tyr Trp Ile Arg Ala Ile Pro  
 275 280 285  
 Asn Thr Gly Thr Thr Asp Thr Thr Gly Gly Val Asn Ser Ala Ile Leu  
 290 295 300  
 Arg Tyr Asp Thr Ala Glu Asp Ile Glu Pro Thr Thr Asn Ala Thr Thr  
 305 310 315 320  
 Ser Val Ile Pro Leu Thr Glu Thr Asp Leu Val Pro Leu Asp Asn Pro  
 325 330 335  
 Ala Ala Pro Gly Asp Pro Gln Val Gly Gly Val Asp Leu Ala Met Ser  
 340 345 350  
 Leu Asp Phe Ser Phe Asn Gly Ser Asn Phe Phe Ile Asn Asn Glu Thr  
 355 360 365  
 Phe Val Pro Pro Thr Val Pro Val Leu Leu Gln Ile Leu Ser Gly Ala  
 370 375 380  
 Gln Asp Ala Ala Ser Leu Leu Pro Asn Gly Ser Val Tyr Thr Leu Pro  
 385 390 395 400  
 Ser Asn Ser Thr Ile Glu Ile Ser Phe Pro Ile Ile Thr Thr Asp Gly  
 405 410 415  
 Val Leu Asn Ala Pro Gly Ala Pro His Pro Phe His Leu His Gly His  
 420 425 430  
 Thr Phe Ser Val Val Arg Ser Ala Gly Ser Ser Thr Phe Asn Tyr Ala  
 435 440 445  
 Asn Pro Val Arg Arg Asp Thr Val Ser Thr Gly Asn Ser Gly Asp Asn  
 450 455 460  
 Val Thr Ile Arg Phe Thr Thr Asp Asn Pro Gly Pro Trp Phe Leu His  
 465 470 475 480  
 Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Glu Ala Gly Phe Ala Ile Val Trp Gly  
 485 490 495  
 Glu Asp Thr Ala Asp Thr Ala Ser Ala Asn Pro Val Pro Thr Ala Trp  
 500 505 510  
 Ser Asp Leu Cys Pro Thr Tyr Asp Ala Leu Asp Ser Ser Asp Leu  
 515 520 525

|   |             |   |                 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|
| Applicant's or agent's file<br>reference number | 4185.204-WO | International application<br>to be assigned | PCT/US 95/07536 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|

# INDICATIONS RELATING TO A DEPOSITED MICROORGANISM

(PCT Rule 13 bis)

|  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism referred to in the description<br>on page <u>55</u> , line <u>4</u>  |                                  |
| B. IDENTIFICATION OF <span style="float: right;">Further deposits are identified on an additional sheet <input checked="" type="checkbox"/></span>   |                                  |
| Name of depository institution<br>Agricultural Research Service Patent Culture Collection (NRRL)   |                                  |
| Address of depository institution (including postal code and country)<br><br>Northern Regional Research Center<br>1815 University Street<br>Peoria, IL 61604, US   |                                  |
| Date of deposit<br>May 25, 1995  | Accession Number<br>NRRL B-21263 |
| C. ADDITIONAL INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable) <span style="float: right;">This information is continued on an additional sheet <input type="checkbox"/></span>   |                                  |
| In respect of those designations in which a European and/or Australia Patent is sought, during the pendency of the patent application, a sample of the deposited microorganism is only to be provided to an independent expert nominated by the person requesting the sample (Rule 28(4) EPC/Regulation 3.25 of Australia Statutory Rule 1991 No. 71). |                                  |
| D. DESIGNATED STATES FOR WHICH INDICATIONS ARE MADE (if the indications are not for all designated States)   |                                  |
|  |                                  |
| E. SEPARATE FURNISHING OF INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable)  |                                  |
| The indication listed below will be submitted to the International Bureau Later (specify the general nature of the indications e.g. "Accession Number of Deposit")   |                                  |
|  |                                  |

For receiving Office use only

|   |
|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the international application |
| Authorized officer <u>Doris L. Brock</u><br>PCT International Division              |

For International Bureau use only

|  |
|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the International Bureau on: |
| Authorized officer   |

|   |             |   |                 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|
| Applicant's or agent's file<br>reference number | 4185.204-WO | International application N<br>to be assigned | PCT/US 95/07536 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|

**INDICATIONS RELATING TO A DEPOSITED MICROORGANISM**

(PCT Rule 13 bis)

|  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism referred to in the description<br>on page <u>55</u> , line <u>6</u>  |                                  |
| B. IDENTIFICATION OF <span style="float: right;">Further deposits are identified on an additional sheet <input checked="" type="checkbox"/></span>   |                                  |
| Name of depository institution<br>Agricultural Research Service Patent Culture Collection (NRRL)   |                                  |
| Address of depository institution (including postal code and country)<br><br>Northern Regional Research Center<br>1815 University Street<br>Peoria, IL 61604, US   |                                  |
| Date of deposit<br>May 25, 1995  | Accession Number<br>NRRL B-21268 |
| C. ADDITIONAL INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable) <span style="float: right;">This information is continued on an additional sheet <input type="checkbox"/></span>   |                                  |
| In respect of those designations in which a European and/or Australia Patent is sought, during the pendency of the patent application, a sample of the deposited microorganism is only to be provided to an independent expert nominated by the person requesting the sample (Rule 28(4) EPC/Regulation 3.25 of Australia Statutory Rule 1991 No. 71). |                                  |
| D. DESIGNATED STATES FOR WHICH INDICATIONS ARE MADE (if the indications are not for all designated States)   |                                  |
|  |                                  |
| E. SEPARATE FURNISHING OF INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable)  |                                  |
| The indication listed below will be submitted to the International Bureau Later (specify the general nature of the indications e.g. "Accession Number of Deposit")   |                                  |
|  |                                  |

For receiving Office use only

|   |
|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the international application |
| Authorized officer <u>Doris L. Brook</u><br>PCT International Division              |

For International Bureau use only

|  |
|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the International Bureau on: |
| Authorized officer   |

|   |             |   |                 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|
| Applicant's or agent's file<br>reference number | 4185.204-WO | International application N<br>to be assigned | PCT/US 95/07536 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|

**INDICATIONS RELATING TO A DEPOSITED MICROORGANISM**

(PCT Rule 13 bis)

|  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism referred to in the description<br>on page <u>55</u> , line <u>11</u>   |                                  |
| B. IDENTIFICATION OF <span style="float: right;">Further deposits are identified on an additional sheet <input checked="" type="checkbox"/></span>   |                                  |
| Name of depository institution<br>Agricultural Research Service Patent Culture Collection (NRRL)   |                                  |
| Address of depository institution (including postal code and country)<br><br>Northern Regional Research Center<br>1815 University Street<br>Peoria, IL 61604, US   |                                  |
| Date of deposit<br>May 25, 1995  | Accession Number<br>NRRL B-21264 |
| C. ADDITIONAL INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable) <span style="float: right;">This information is continued on an additional sheet <input type="checkbox"/></span>   |                                  |
| In respect of those designations in which a European and/or Australia Patent is sought, during the pendency of the patent application, a sample of the deposited microorganism is only to be provided to an independent expert nominated by the person requesting the sample (Rule 28(4) EPC/Regulation 3.25 of Australia Statutory Rule 1991 No. 71). |                                  |
| D. DESIGNATED STATES FOR WHICH INDICATIONS ARE MADE (if the indications are not for all designated States)   |                                  |
|  |                                  |
| E. SEPARATE FURNISHING OF INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable)  |                                  |
| The indication listed below will be submitted to the International Bureau Later (specify the general nature of the indications e.g. "Accession Number of Deposit")   |                                  |
|  |                                  |

For receiving Office use only

|   |
|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the international application |
| Authorized officer: Doris L. Brock <i>debs</i><br>PCT International Division        |

For International Bureau use only

|  |
|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the International Bureau on: |
| Authorized officer   |

|   |             |   |                 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|
| Applicant's or agent's file<br>reference number | 4185.204-WO | International application I<br>to be assigned | PCT/US 95/07536 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|

**INDICATIONS RELATING TO A DEPOSITED MICROORGANISM**

(PCT Rule 13 bis)

|  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism referred to in the description<br>on page <u>55</u> , line <u>14</u>   |                                  |
| B. IDENTIFICATION OF <span style="float: right;">Further deposits are identified on an additional sheet <input checked="" type="checkbox"/></span>   |                                  |
| Name of depository institution<br>Agricultural Research Service Patent Culture Collection (NRRL)   |                                  |
| Address of depository institution (including postal code and country)<br><br>Northern Regional Research Center<br>1815 University Street<br>Peoria, IL 61604, US   |                                  |
| Date of deposit<br>May 25, 1995  | Accession Number<br>NRRL B-21265 |
| C. ADDITIONAL INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable) <span style="float: right;">This information is continued on an additional sheet <input type="checkbox"/></span>   |                                  |
| In respect of those designations in which a European and/or Australia Patent is sought, during the pendency of the patent application, a sample of the deposited microorganism is only to be provided to an independent expert nominated by the person requesting the sample (Rule 28(4) EPC/Regulation 3.25 of Australia Statutory Rule 1991 No. 71). |                                  |
| D. DESIGNATED STATES FOR WHICH INDICATIONS ARE MADE (if the indications are not for all designated States)   |                                  |
|  |                                  |
| E. SEPARATE FURNISHING OF INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable)  |                                  |
| The indication listed below will be submitted to the International Bureau Later (specify the general nature of the indications e.g. "Accession Number of Deposit")   |                                  |
|  |                                  |

For receiving Office use only

|   |
|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the international application |
| Authorized officer <b>Doris L. Brook</b> <i>leeb</i><br>PCT International Division  |

For International Bureau use only

|  |
|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the International Bureau on: |
| Authorized officer   |

|   |             |   |                 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|
| Applicant's or agent's file<br>reference number | 4185.204-WO | International application No.<br>to be assigned | PCT/US 95/07536 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|

**INDICATIONS RELATING TO A DEPOSITED MICROORGANISM**

(PCT Rule 13 bis)

|  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism referred to in the description<br>on page <u>55</u> , line <u>16</u>   |                                  |
| B. IDENTIFICATION OF <span style="float: right;">Further deposits are identified on an additional sheet <input checked="" type="checkbox"/></span>   |                                  |
| Name of depository institution<br>Agricultural Research Service Patent Culture Collection (NRRL)   |                                  |
| Address of depository institution (including postal code and country)<br><br>Northern Regional Research Center<br>1815 University Street<br>Peoria, IL 61604, US   |                                  |
| Date of deposit<br>May 25, 1995  | Accession Number<br>NRRL B-21266 |
| C. ADDITIONAL INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable) <span style="float: right;">This information is continued on an additional sheet <input type="checkbox"/></span>   |                                  |
| In respect of those designations in which a European and/or Australia Patent is sought, during the pendency of the patent application, a sample of the deposited microorganism is only to be provided to an independent expert nominated by the person requesting the sample (Rule 28(4) EPC/Regulation 3.25 of Australia Statutory Rule 1991 No. 71). |                                  |
| D. DESIGNATED STATES FOR WHICH INDICATIONS ARE MADE (if the indications are not for all designated States)   |                                  |
|  |                                  |
| E. SEPARATE FURNISHING OF INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable)  |                                  |
| The indication listed below will be submitted to the International Bureau Later (specify the general nature of the indications e.g. "Accession Number of Deposit")   |                                  |
|  |                                  |

For receiving Office use only

|  |
|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the international application. |
| Authorized officer<br>Doris L. Brock <i>DLB</i><br>PCT International Division        |

For International Bureau use only

|  |
|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the International Bureau on: |
| Authorized officer   |

|   |             |   |                 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|
| Applicant's or agent's file<br>reference number | 4185.204-WO | International application N<br>to be assigned | PCI/US 95/07536 |
|---|-------------|---|-----------------|

**INDICATIONS RELATING TO A DEPOSITED MICROORGANISM**

(PCT Rule 13 bis)

|  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism referred to in the description<br>on page <u>55</u> , line <u>18</u>   |                                  |
| B. IDENTIFICATION OF <span style="float: right;">Further deposits are identified on an additional sheet <input type="checkbox"/></span>  |                                  |
| Name of depository institution<br>Agricultural Research Service Patent Culture Collection (NRRL)   |                                  |
| Address of depository institution (including postal code and country)<br><br>Northern Regional Research Center<br>1815 University Street<br>Peoria, IL 61604, US   |                                  |
| Date of deposit<br>May 25, 1995  | Accession Number<br>NRRL B-21267 |
| C. ADDITIONAL INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable) <span style="float: right;">This information is continued on an additional sheet <input type="checkbox"/></span>   |                                  |
| In respect of those designations in which a European and/or Australia Patent is sought, during the pendency of the patent application, a sample of the deposited microorganism is only to be provided to an independent expert nominated by the person requesting the sample (Rule 28(4) EPC/Regulation 3.25 of Australia Statutory Rule 1991 No. 71). |                                  |
| D. DESIGNATED STATES FOR WHICH INDICATIONS ARE MADE (if the indications are not for all designated States)   |                                  |
|  |                                  |
| E. SEPARATE FURNISHING OF INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable)  |                                  |
| The indication listed below will be submitted to the International Bureau Later (specify the general nature of the indications e.g. "Accession Number of Deposit")   |                                  |
|  |                                  |

For receiving Office use only

|   |
|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the international application |
| Authorized officer <u>Doris L. Brock</u> <i>les</i><br>PCT International Division   |

For International Bureau use only

|  |
|--|
| <input type="checkbox"/> This sheet was received with the International Bureau on: |
| Authorized officer   |



What we claim is:

1. A DNA construct containing a sequence encoding a *Polyporus* laccase.
- 5 2. The construct of Claim 1 which comprises a sequence encoding a *Polyporus pinsitus* laccase.
3. The construct of Claim 1 which comprises a nucleic acid  
10 sequence encoding the amino acid sequence depicted in SEQ ID NO. 2.
4. The construct of Claim 1, which comprises the nucleic acid sequence depicted in SEQ ID NO. 1.
- 15 5. The construct of Claim 1 which comprises a nucleic acid sequence encoding the amino acid sequence depicted in SEQ ID NO. 4.
- 20 6. The construct of Claim 1, which comprises the nucleic acid sequence depicted in SEQ ID NO. 3.
7. The construct of Claim 1 which comprises a nucleic acid sequence encoding the amino acid sequence depicted in SEQ ID  
25 NO. 6.
8. The construct of Claim 1, which comprises the nucleic acid sequence depicted in SEQ ID NO. 5.
- 30 9. The construct of Claim 1 which comprises a nucleic acid sequence encoding the amino acid sequence depicted in SEQ ID NO. 8.

10. The construct of Claim 1, which comprises the nucleic acid sequence depicted in SEQ ID NO. 7.
11. The construct of Claim 1 which comprises a nucleic acid sequence encoding the amino acid sequence depicted in SEQ ID NO. 10.
12. The construct of Claim 1, which comprises the nucleic acid sequence depicted in SEQ ID NO. 9.
13. The construct of Claim 1, which comprises the nucleic acid sequence selected from those contained in NRRL B-21263, 21264, 21265, 21266, 21267, and 21268.
14. A substantially pure *Polyporus* laccase enzyme.
15. The enzyme of Claim 14 which is a *Polyporus pinsitus* laccase.
16. The enzyme of Claim 14 which comprises the amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of the sequences depicted in SEQ ID NOS. 4, 6, 8, and 10 or a sequence with at least about 80% homology thereto.
17. A recombinant vector comprising an DNA construct containing a sequence encoding a *Polyporus* laccase.
18. The vector of Claim 17 in which the construct is operably linked to a promoter sequence.
19. The vector of Claim 18 in which the promoter is a fungal or yeast promoter.

20. The vector of Claim 19 in which the promoter is the TAKA amylase promoter of *Aspergillus oryzae*.

21. The vector of Claim 18 in which the promoter is the  
5 glucoamylase (glaA) promoter of *Aspergillus niger* or *Aspergillus awamori*.

22. The vector of Claim 17 which also comprises a selectable marker.

10

23. The vector of Claim 22 in which the selectable marker is selected from the group consisting of *amdS*, *pyrG*, *argB*, *niaD*, *sC*, *trpC* and *hygB*.

15 24. The vector of Claim 22 in which the selectable marker is the *amdS* marker of *Aspergillus nidulans* or *Aspergillus oryzae*, or the *pyrG* marker of *Aspergillus nidulans*, *Aspergillus niger*, *Aspergillus awamori*, or *Aspergillus oryzae*.

20

25. The vector of Claim 18 which comprises both the TAKA amylase promoter of *Aspergillus oryzae* and the *amdS* or *pyrG* marker of *Aspergillus nidulans* or *Aspergillus oryzae*.

25 26. A recombinant host cell comprising a heterologous DNA construct containing a sequence encoding a *Polyporus* laccase.

27. The cell of Claim 26 which is a fungal cell.

30

28. The cell of Claim 27 which is an *Aspergillus* cell.

29. The cell of Claim 26 in which the construct is integrated into the host cell genome.

30. The cell of Claim 26 in which the construct is contained on a vector.
- 5 31. The cell of Claim 26 which comprises a construct containing a sequence encoding an amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of those depicted in SEQ ID NOS. 2, 4, 6, 8, and 10.
- 10 32. A method for obtaining a laccase enzyme which comprises culturing a recombinant host cell comprising a DNA construct containing a nucleic acid sequence encoding a *Polyporus* laccase enzyme, under conditions conducive to expression of the enzyme, and recovering the enzyme from the culture.
- 15 33. A method for obtaining a laccase enzyme which comprises culturing a recombinant *Aspergillus* host cell comprising a DNA construct containing a nucleic acid sequence encoding a *Polyporus*-like laccase enzyme, under conditions conducive to
- 20 expression of the enzyme, and recovering the enzyme from the culture.
34. A *Polyporus* enzyme obtained by the method of Claim 33.
- 25 35. A method for polymerizing a lignin or lignosulfate substrate in solution which comprises contacting the substrate with a *Polyporus* laccase.
- 30 36. A method for in situ depolymerization in Kraft pulp which comprises contacting the pulp with a *Polyporus* laccase.

37. A method for oxidizing dyes or dye precursors which comprises contacting the dye or dye precursor with a *Polyporus* laccase.

5 38. A method for dyeing hair which comprises contacting a *Polyporus* laccase, in the presence or absence of at least one modifier, with at least one dye precursor, for a time and under conditions sufficient to permit oxidation of the dye precursor to a dye.

10

39. The method of claim 38 in which the dye precursor is selected from the group consisting of a diamine, aminophenol, and a phenol.

15 40. The method of claim 38, wherein the modifier, when used, is a meta-diamine, a meta-aminophenol or a polyphenol.

41. The method of claim 38 in which the dye precursor is a primary intermediate selected from the group consisting of  
20 an ortho- or para-diamine or aminophenol.

42. The method of claim 38 in which more than one dye precursor is used.

25 43. The method of claim 38 in which more than one modifier is used.

44. The method of claim 38 in which both a primary intermediate and a modifier are used.

30

45. A dye composition comprising a *Polyporus* laccase combined with at least one dye precursor.

46. A dye composition comprising a *Polyporus* laccase combined with at least one primary intermediate and at least one modifier.
- 5 47. A container containing a dye composition comprising a *Polyporus* laccase and at least one dye precursor in an oxygen-free atmosphere.
- 10 48. The container of claim 47 which contains at least one primary intermediate dye precursor combined with at least one modifier.
- 15 49. A method of polymerizing or oxidizing a phenolic or aniline compound which comprises contacting the phenolic or aniline compound with a *Polyporus* laccase.

|   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
|---|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|---------------------------------------|-----------------------|------------|------------|------------|
| 10  | 20         | 30         | 40         | 50         | 60         | 70         |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| AGATTCTGA CACCGGT <u>GCA</u> ATCTTGACAC TGTACCAACC GGGCAAGTCT CGTCCTTGCT TCTCGGGGAC   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| 80  | 90         | 100        | 110        | 120        | 130        | 140        |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| TGGCGCCGGT CGCTACCCCT TGGTCATTCA CTCTACCAGA GCGCTGGCTT CGCCGAGGTA <u>TAA</u> AGGATGT  |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| 150   | 160        | 170        | 180        | 190        | 200        | 210        |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| TGGCGGACAC CCTCAACACC CCAACTCAAG CCCCACTTGA GCTTTTGCGA GATCCTCCAC ATACCACTCA  |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| 220   | 230        | 239        | 248        | 257        | 266        |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| CTACTTTCAA GTTCTTCAAC > <u>ATG</u> <u>TCG</u> <u>AGG</u> <u>TTT</u> <u>CAC</u> <u>TCT</u> <u>CTT</u> <u>CTC</u> <u>GCT</u> <u>TTC</u> <u>GTC</u> <u>GTT</u> |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| Met Ser Arg Phe His Ser Leu Leu Ala Phe Val Val   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| 275   | 284        | 293        | 302        | 311        | 320        |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| <u>GCT</u>  | <u>TCC</u> | <u>CTT</u> | <u>ACG</u> | <u>GCT</u> | <u>GTG</u> | <u>GCC</u> | <u>CAC</u> | <u>GCT</u> | <u>GGT</u> | <u>ATC</u> | <u>GGT</u> | <u>CCC</u> | <u>GTC</u>                            | <u>GCC</u>            | <u>GAC</u> | <u>CTA</u> | <u>ACC</u> |
| Ala   | Ser        | Leu        | Thr        | Ala        | Val        | Ala        | His        | Ala        | Gly        | Ile        | Gly        | Pro        | Val                                   | Ala                   | Asp        | Leu        | Thr        |
| 329   | 338        | 347        | 356        | 365        | 374        |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| <u>ATC</u>  | <u>ACC</u> | <u>AAC</u> | <u>GCA</u> | <u>GCG</u> | <u>GTG</u> | <u>AGC</u> | <u>CCC</u> | <u>GAC</u> | <u>GGG</u> | <u>TTT</u> | <u>TCT</u> | <u>CGC</u> | <u>CAG</u>                            | <u>GCC</u>            | <u>GTC</u> | <u>GTC</u> | <u>GTG</u> |
| Ile   | Thr        | Asn        | Ala        | Ala        | Val        | Ser        | Pro        | Asp        | Gly        | Phe        | Ser        | Arg        | Gln                                   | Ala                   | Val        | Val        | Val        |
| 383   | 392        | 401        | 410        | 423        |            | 433        |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| <u>AAC</u>  | <u>GGC</u> | <u>GGC</u> | <u>ACC</u> | <u>CCT</u> | <u>GGC</u> | <u>CCT</u> | <u>CTC</u> | <u>ATC</u> | <u>ACG</u> | <u>GGT</u> | <u>AAC</u> | <u>ATG</u> | <u>GTT</u> CGTCTCG <u>GCT</u> CGCACTA |                       |            |            |            |
| Asn   | Gly        | Gly        | Thr        | Pro        | Gly        | Pro        | Leu        | Ile        | Thr        | Gly        | Asn        | MET        |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| 443   | 453        | 463        | 473        | 482        | 491        |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| <u>GGGGT</u> TGTA TCGTTCCTGA CGTTGTTGGA G <u>GGG</u>  | <u>GAT</u> | <u>CGC</u> | <u>TTC</u> | <u>CAG</u> | <u>CTC</u> | <u>AAT</u> | <u>GTC</u> | <u>ATC</u> |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| Gly   | Asp        | Arg        | Phe        | Gln        | Leu        | Asn        | Val        | Ile        |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| 500   | 509        | 518        | 527        | 543        |            | 553        |            |            |            |            |            |            |                                       |                       |            |            |            |
| <u>GAC</u>  | <u>AAC</u> | <u>CTT</u> | <u>ACC</u> | <u>AAC</u> | <u>CAC</u> | <u>ACG</u> | <u>ATG</u> | <u>GTG</u> | <u>AAG</u> | <u>AGC</u> | <u>ACG</u> | <u>AGT</u> | <u>ATT</u>                            | GTGAGCTGCT ATTTCTCCGG |            |            |            |
| Asp   | Asn        | Leu        | Thr        | Asn        | His        | Thr        | MET        | Val        | Lys        | Ser        | Thr        | Ser        | Ile                                   |                       |            |            |            |

FIG.1A  
1 / 3 8

|  |     |     |     |     |      |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
|--|-----|-----|-----|-----|------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|------------|------------|------------|
| 563  | 573 | 583 | 592 | 601 | 610  |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
| <u>ACGGGGCTTC</u> ATTGTGCTAA TAATCGTCGT GTGCAG             |     |     | CAC | TGG | CAC  | GGT | TTC | TTC | CAG | AAG |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
|  |     |     | His | Trp | His  | Gly | Phe | Phe | Gln | Lys |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
| 619  | 628 | 637 | 646 | 655 | 664  |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
| GGT  | ACC | AAC | TGG | GCC | GAC  | GGT | CCC | GCC | TTC | ATC | AAC | CAG | TGC | CCG | ATC        | TCA        | TCT        |
| Gly  | Thr | Asn | Trp | Ala | Asp  | Gly | Pro | Ala | Phe | Ile | Asn | Gln | Cys | Pro | Ile        | Ser        | Ser        |
| 673  | 682 | 691 | 700 | 709 | 720  |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
| GGT  | CAC | TCG | TTC | CTG | TAC  | GAC | TTC | CAG | GTT | CCT | GAC | CAG | GCT | G   | GTAAGTACGG |            |            |
| Gly  | His | Ser | Phe | Leu | Tyr  | Asp | Phe | Gln | Val | Pro | Asp | Gln | Ala | Gly |            |            |            |
| 730  | 740 | 750 | 760 | 770 | 779  |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
| TCGTTATGGA GTATA <u>CTGCC</u> CATTGCTAAA CCACATGGTG AACAG  |     |     |     | GT  | ACC  | TTC | TGG | TAT |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
|  |     |     |     |     | Thr  | Phe | Trp | Tyr |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
| 788  | 797 | 806 | 815 | 824 | 833  |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
| CAC  | AGT | CAC | TTG | TCT | ACG  | CAG | TAC | TGT | GAT | GGT | TTG | AGG | GGT | CCG | TTC        | GTT        | GTT        |
| His  | Ser | His | Leu | Ser | Thr  | Gln | Tyr | Cys | Asp | Gly | Leu | Arg | Gly | Pro | Phe        | Val        | Val        |
| 842  | 851 | 860 | 869 | 878 | 889  |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
| TAC  | GAC | CCG | AAT | GAC | CCG  | GCC | GCC | GAC | CTG | TAC | GAC | GTC | GAC | AAC | G          | GTAAGGACGA |            |
| Tyr  | Asp | Pro | Asn | Asp | Pro  | Ala | Ala | Asp | Leu | Tyr | Asp | Val | Asp | Asn | Asp        |            |            |
| 899  | 909 | 919 | 929 | 940 | 949  |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
| ATTGGAACCG TAAATA <u>CTTG</u> CTTACTGATA CTTCTCGATG AATTAG |     |     |     | AC  | GAC  | ACT | GTC | ATT |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
|  |     |     |     |     | Asp  | Thr | Val | Ile |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
| 958  | 967 | 976 | 985 | 994 | 1009 |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |            |            |
| ACC  | CTT | GTG | GAT | TGG | TAC  | CAC | GTC | GCC | GCG | AAG | CTG | GCG | GGG | GCA | TTC        | CC         | GTAAGTCCAT |
| Thr  | Leu | Val | Asp | Trp | Tyr  | His | Val | Ala | Ala | Lys | Leu | Gly | Pro | Ala | Phe        | Pro        |            |

FIG.1B



|   |         |            |            |            |            |
|---|---------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
| 1019  | 1029    | 1039       | 1049       | 1060       | 1069       |
| GAGTATTCTG CTGTTGAATC TGTCTTAACT GTGCATATCA G |         |            |            | CTC        | GCC        |
|   |         |            |            | Leu        | Gly        |
|   |         |            |            | GCC        | ACC        |
|   |         |            |            | Ala        | Thr        |
| 1078  | 1087    | 1096       | 1105       | 1114       | 1123       |
| CTC   | ATC     | AAC        | GGT        | AAG        | GGA        |
| Leu   | Ile     | Asn        | Gly        | Lys        | Gly        |
| CGC   | TCC     | CCC        | AGC        | ACG        | ACC        |
| Arg   | Ser     | Pro        | Ser        | Thr        | Thr        |
| GAC   | ACC     | GCG        | GAC        | CTC        | TCA        |
| Asp   | Thr     | Ala        | Asp        | Leu        | Ser        |
| ACC   | GTT     |            |            |            |            |
| Val   |         |            |            |            |            |
| 1132  | 1141    | 1156       | 1166       | 1176       | 1186       |
| ATC   | AGC     | GTC        | ACC        | CCG        | GGT        |
| Ile   | Ser     | Val        | Thr        | Pro        | Gly        |
| AAA   | CG      | GTATGCTATA | TCTTATCTTA | TCTGATGGCA | TTTCTCTGAG |
| Lys   | Arg     |            |            |            |            |
| 1196  | 1207    | 1216       | 1225       | 1234       |            |
| ACATTCTCCA                                    | G       | C          | TAC        | CGT        | TTC        |
|   |         |            | Tyr        | Arg        | Phe        |
|   |         |            | Arg        | Leu        | Val        |
|   |         |            | Ser        | Leu        | Ser        |
|   |         |            | TCG        | TGC        | GAC        |
|   |         |            | Ser        | Cys        | Asp        |
|   |         |            | CCC        | AAC        | TAC        |
|   |         |            | Pro        | Asn        | Tyr        |
| 1243  | 1252    | 1261       | 1270       | 1279       | 1288       |
| ACG   | TTC     | AGC        | ATC        | GAT        | GGT        |
| Thr   | Phe     | Ser        | Ile        | Asp        | Gly        |
| CAC   | AAC     | ATG        | ACG        | ATC        | ATC        |
| His   | Asn     | MET        | Thr        | Ile        | Ile        |
| GAG   | ACC     | GAC        | TCA        | ATC        | AAC        |
| Glu   | Thr     | Asp        | Ser        | Ile        | Asn        |
| 1297  | 1306    | 1315       | 1324       | 1333       | 1342       |
| ACC   | GCG     | CCC        | CTC        | GTC        | GTC        |
| Thr   | Ala     | Pro        | Leu        | Val        | Val        |
| GAC   | TCC     | ATT        | CAG        | ATC        | TTC        |
| Asp   | Ser     | Ile        | Gln        | Ile        | Phe        |
| GCC   | CCC     | CAG        | CGT        | TAC        | TGC        |
| Ala   | Ala     | Gln        | Arg        | Tyr        | Ser        |
| 1351  | 1364    | 1374       | 1384       | 1394       | 1404       |
| TTC   | GTG     | GTAAGTTCCA | TTCATCCTCT | AACGTTGGTC | GCTGTTAGTG |
| Phe   | Val     |            |            |            |            |
| ATCGTATGGT                                    | CATGTAG |            |            |            |            |
| 1414  | 1423    | 1432       | 1441       | 1450       | 1459       |
| CTC   | GAG     | GCC        | AAC        | CAG        | GCC        |
| Leu   | Glu     | Ala        | Asn        | Gln        | Ala        |
| GTC   | GAC     | AAC        | TAC        | TGG        | ATT        |
| Val   | Asp     | Asn        | Tyr        | Trp        | Ile        |
| GCG   | GCC     | AAC        | CCG        | AAC        | TTC        |
| Arg   | Ala     | Asn        | Pro        | Asn        | Phe        |

FIG.1C

|   |      |      |                                 |      |      |
|---|------|------|---------------------------------|------|------|
| 1468  | 1477 | 1486 | 1495                            | 1504 | 1513 |
| GGT AAC GTC GGG TTC ACC GGC GGC ATT AAC TCG GCT ATC CTC CGC TAC GAT GGT |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| Gly Asn Val Gly Phe Thr Gly Gly Ile Asn Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr Asp Gly |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| 1522  | 1531 | 1540 | 1549                            | 1558 | 1567 |
| GCC GCT GCC GTG GAG CCC ACC ACA ACG CAA ACC ACG TCG ACT GCG CCG CTC AAC |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| Ala Ala Ala Val Glu Pro Thr Thr Thr Gln Thr Thr Ser Thr Ala Pro Leu Asn |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| 1576  | 1585 | 1594 | 1603                            | 1619 | 1629 |
| GAG GTC AAC CTG CAC CCG CTG GTT ACC ACC GCT GTG GTATGTAATA TTGTCGGTAA   |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| Glu Val Asn Leu His Pro Leu Val Thr Thr Ala Val                         |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| 1639  | 1649 | 1659 | 1669                            | 1678 | 1687 |
| TGTAATACAT TGTTGCTGAC CTGACCCCC ACAG CCT GGC TCG CCC GTC GCT GGT GGT    |      |      |                                 |      |      |
|   |      |      | Pro Gly Ser Pro Val Ala Gly Gly |      |      |
| 1696  | 1705 | 1714 | 1723                            | 1732 | 1741 |
| GTC GAC CTG GCC ATC AAC ATG GCG TTC AAC TTC AAC GGC ACC AAC TTC TTC ATC |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| Val Asp Leu Ala Ile Asn MET Ala Phe Asn Phe Asn Gly Thr Asn Phe Phe Ile |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| 1750  | 1759 | 1768 | 1777                            | 1786 | 1795 |
| AAC GGC ACG TCT TTC ACG CCC CCG ACC GTG CCT GTC CTG CTC CAG ATC ATC AGC |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| Asn Gly Thr Ser Phe Thr Pro Pro Thr Val Pro Val Leu Leu Gln Ile Ile Ser |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| 1804  | 1813 | 1822 | 1831                            | 1840 | 1849 |
| GGC GCG CAG AAC GCG CAG GAC CTC CTG CCC TCC GGT AGC GTC TAC TCG CTT CCC |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| Gly Ala Gln Asn Ala Gln Asp Leu Leu Pro Ser Gly Ser Val Tyr Ser Leu Pro |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| 1858  | 1867 | 1876 | 1885                            | 1894 | 1903 |
| TCG AAC GCC GAC ATC GAG ATC TCC TTC CCC GCC ACC GCC GCC GCC CCC GGT GCG |      |      |                                 |      |      |
| Ser Asn Ala Asp Ile Glu Ile Ser Phe Pro Ala Thr Ala Ala Ala Pro Gly Ala |      |      |                                 |      |      |

FIG.1D

|  |      |      |      |      |      |      |
|--|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| 1912   | 1921 | 1930 | 1939 | 1948 | 1957 |      |
| CCC CAC CCC TTC CAC TTG CAC GGG CAC GCG TTC GCG GTC GTC CGC AGC GCC GGC      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Pro His Pro Phe His Leu His Gly His Ala Phe Ala Val Val Arg Ser Ala Gly      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1966   | 1975 | 1984 | 1993 | 2002 | 2011 |      |
| AGC ACG GT TAC AAC TAC GAC AAC CCC ATC TTC CCG GAC TC GTC AGC ACG GGC        |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Ser Thr Val Tyr Asn Tyr Asp Asn Pro Ile Phe Arg Asp Val Val Ser Thr Gly      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2020   | 2029 | 2038 | 2047 | 2056 | 2065 |      |
| ACG CCT GCG GCC GGT GAC AAC GTC ACC ATC CCG TTC CCG ACC GAC AAC CCC GGC      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Thr Pro Ala Ala Gly Asp Asn Val Thr Ile Arg Phe Arg Thr Asp Asn Pro Gly      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2074   | 2083 | 2092 | 2101 | 2110 | 2119 |      |
| CCG TGG TTC CTC CAC TGC CAC ATC GAC TTC CAC CTC GAG GCC GGC TTC GCC GTC      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Pro Trp Phe Leu His Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Glu Ala Gly Phe Ala Val      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2128   | 2137 | 2146 | 2155 | 2164 | 2173 |      |
| GTG TTC GCG GAG GAC ATC CCC GAC GTC GCG TCG GCG AAC CCC GTC CCC CAG GCG      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Val Phe Ala Glu Asp Ile Pro Asp Val Ala Ser Ala Asn Pro Val Pro Gln Ala      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2182   | 2191 | 2200 | 2209 | 2218 | 2231 |      |
| TGG TCC GAC CTC TGT CCG ACC TAC GAC GCG CTC GAC CCG AGC GAC CAG TAAATGGCTT   |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Trp Ser Asp Leu Cys Pro Thr Tyr Asp Ala Leu Asp Pro Ser Asp Gln              |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2241   | 2251 | 2261 | 2271 | 2281 | 2291 | 2301 |
| GCGCCGGTCG ATGATAGGAT ATGGACGGTG AGTTCGCACT TGCAATACGG ACTCTCGCCT CATTATGGTT |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2311   | 2321 | 2331 | 2341 | 2351 | 2361 | 2371 |
| ACACACTCGC TCTGGATCTC TCGCCTGTCG ACAGAACAAA CTGTGATAAT TCGCTTAATG GTTGAAACAA |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2381   | 2391 | 2401 | 2411 |      |      |      |
| ATGGAATATT GGGGTACTAT GCACGCATCT CGCTGGGTGA GCTTTCGT                         |      |      |      |      |      |      |

FIG.1E  
5 / 38

|  |     |     |     |     |     |     |
|--|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| 10   | 20  | 30  | 40  | 50  | 60  | 70  |
| GCGGCGCACA AACCGTGGGA GCCAACACAC TCCCGTCCAC TCTCAGCTG GCCAGATTGG CGCGACCGCC  |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 80   | 90  | 100 | 110 | 120 | 130 | 140 |
| GCCTTTCAGG CCCAAACAGA TCTGGCAGGT TTCGATGGCG CACGCCGCCG TGCCTGCCGG ATTCAATTGT   |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 150  | 160 | 170 | 180 | 190 | 200 | 210 |
| GCGCCAGTCG GGCATCCGGA TGGCTCTACC AGCGCGGTTG ACTGGAAGAG AACACCGAGG TCATGCATTG   |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 220  | 230 | 240 | 250 | 260 | 270 | 280 |
| TGGCCAAGTG CGGCCAAAGG ACCGCTCGCT GGTGCGGATA CTAAAGGGC GGC CGCGGA GGCCTGTCTA  |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 290  | 300 | 310 | 320 | 330 | 340 | 350 |
| CCAAGCTCAA GCTCGCCTTG GGTCCCAGT CTCCGCCACC CTCCTCTTCC CCCACACAGT CGCTCCATAG  |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 360  | 369 | 378 | 387 | 396 | 405 |     |
| CACCGTCGGC GCC <sup>&gt;</sup> ATG GGT CTG CAG CGA TTC AGC TTC TTC GTC ACC CTC GCG CTC<br>MET Gly Leu Gln Arg Phe Ser Phe Phe Val Thr Leu Ala Leu  |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 414  | 423 | 432 | 441 | 450 | 459 |     |
| GTC GCT CGC TCT CTT GCA GCC ATC GGG CCG GTG GCG AGC CTC GTC GTC GCG AAC<br>Val Ala Arg Ser Leu Ala Ala Ile Gly Pro Val Ala Ser Leu Val Val Ala Asn |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 468  | 477 | 486 | 495 | 504 | 513 |     |
| GCC CCC GTC TCG CCC GAC GGC TTC CTT CCG GAT GCC ATC GTG GTC AAC GGC GTG<br>Ala Pro Val Ser Pro Asp Gly Phe Leu Arg Asp Ala Ile Val Val Asn Gly Val |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 522  | 531 | 540 | 553 | 563 | 573 |     |
| GTC CCT TCC CCG CTC ATC ACC GGG AAG AAG GTCGGCGTGT TCGTGTCTGT CCTACTCCT<br>Val Pro Ser Pro Leu Ile Thr Gly Lys Lys                                 |     |     |     |     |     |     |

FIG.2A

|  |     |     |      |      |      |
|--|-----|-----|------|------|------|
| 583  | 592 | 601 | 610  | 619  | 628  |
| TGCTGACAGC GATCTACAG GGA GAC CGC GTC CAG CTC AAC GTC GTC GAC ACC TTG         |     |     |      |      |      |
| Gly Asp Arg Phe Gln Leu Asn Val Val Asp Thr Leu                              |     |     |      |      |      |
| 637  | 646 | 655 | 671  | 681  | 691  |
| ACC AAC CAC AGC ATG CTC AAG TCC ACT AGT ATC GTAAGTGTGA CGATCCGAAT GTGACATCAA |     |     |      |      |      |
| Thr Asn His Ser MET Leu Lys Ser Thr Ser Ile                                  |     |     |      |      |      |
| 701  | 711 | 721 | 730  | 739  | 748  |
| TCGGGGCTAA TTAACCGCGC ACAG CAC TGG CAC GGC TTC TTC CAG GCA GGC ACC AAC       |     |     |      |      |      |
| His Trp His Gly Phe Phe Gln Ala Gly Thr Asn                                  |     |     |      |      |      |
| 757  | 766 | 775 | 784  | 793  | 802  |
| TGG GCA GAA GGA CCC GCG TTC GTC AAC CAG TGC CCT ATT GCT TCC GGG CAT TCA      |     |     |      |      |      |
| Trp Ala Glu Gly Pro Ala Phe Val Asn Gln Cys Pro Ile Ala Ser Gly His Ser      |     |     |      |      |      |
| 811  | 820 | 829 | 846  | 856  |      |
| TTC CTG TAC GAC TTC CAT GTG CCC GAC CAG GCA G GTAAGCAGGA TTTTCTGGGG          |     |     |      |      |      |
| Phe Leu Tyr Asp Phe His Val Pro Asp Gln Ala Gly                              |     |     |      |      |      |
| 866  | 876 | 886 | 896  | 905  | 914  |
| TCCCCGTGTG ATGCAATGTT CTCATGCTCC GACGTGATCG ACAG GG ACG TTC TGG TAC CAC      |     |     |      |      |      |
| Thr Phe Trp Tyr His  |     |     |      |      |      |
| 923  | 932 | 941 | 950  | 959  | 968  |
| AGT CAT CTG TCT ACG CAG TAC TGT GAC GGG CTG CCG GGG CCG TTC GTC GTG TAC      |     |     |      |      |      |
| Ser His Leu Ser Thr Gln Tyr Cys Asp Gly Leu Arg Gly Pro Phe Val Val Tyr      |     |     |      |      |      |
| 977  | 986 | 995 | 1004 | 1013 | 1024 |
| GAC CCC AAG GAC CCG CAC GCC AGC CGT TAC GAT GTT GAC AAT G GTACGTGCGC         |     |     |      |      |      |
| Asp Pro Lys Asp Pro His Ala Ser Arg Tyr Asp Val Asp Asn Glu                  |     |     |      |      |      |

FIG.2B

|   |   |            |      |                                     |                     |
|---|---|------------|------|-------------------------------------|---------------------|
| 1034  | 1044  | 1054       | 1064 | 1075                                | 1084                |
| CACGGAGTAT ATCACACAGC ATGCGTTGAC GTCGGGCCAA CAGAG                       |   |            |      | AGC                                 | ACG GTC ATC ACG     |
|   |   |            |      | Ser                                 | Thr Val Ile Thr     |
| 1093  | 1102  | 1111       | 1120 | 1129                                | 1141                |
| TTC   | ACC GAC TGG TAC CAC ACC GCT GCC CGG CTC GGT CCC AAG TTC CC          | GTAAGCTCGC |      |                                     |                     |
| Leu   | Thr Asp Trp Tyr His Thr Ala Ala Arg Leu Gly Pro Lys Phe Pro         |            |      |                                     |                     |
| 1151  | 1161  | 1171       | 1181 | 1190                                | 1199                |
| AATGGCTTAG TGTTCACAGG TTCTTTGCTT ATGTTGCTTC GATAG                       |   |            |      | A                                   | CTC GGC GCG GAC GCC |
|   |   |            |      | Leu                                 | Gly Ala Asp Ala     |
| 1208  | 1217  | 1226       | 1235 | 1244                                | 1253                |
| ACG CTC ATC AAC GGT CTG GGG CGG TCT GCC TCC ACT CCC ACC GCT GCG CTT GCC |   |            |      |                                     |                     |
| Thr   | Leu Ile Asp Gly Leu Gly Arg Ser Ala Ser Thr Pro Thr Ala Ala Leu Ala |            |      |                                     |                     |
| 1262  | 1271  | 1280       | 1292 | 1302                                | 1312                |
| GTG ATC AAC GTC CAG CAC GGA AAG CG                                      | GTGAGCATTTC TCTTGATGC CATTCAATG                                     |            |      |                                     |                     |
| Val   | Ile Asn Val Gln His Gly Lys Arg                                     |            |      |                                     |                     |
| 1322  | 1332  | 1341       | 1351 | 1360                                | 1369                |
| CTTTGTGCTG ACCTATCGGA ACCGCGCAG   |   |            | C    | TAC CGC TTC CGT CTC GTT TCG ATC TCG |                     |
|   |   |            | Tyr  | Arg Phe Arg Leu Val Ser Ile Ser     |                     |
| 1378  | 1387  | 1396       | 1405 | 1414                                | 1423                |
| TGT GAC CCG AAC TAC ACG TTC AGC ATC GAC GGG CAC AAC CTG ACC GTC ATC GAG |   |            |      |                                     |                     |
| Cys   | Asp Pro Asn Tyr Thr Phe Ser Ile Asp Gly His Asn Leu Thr Val Ile Glu |            |      |                                     |                     |
| 1432  | 1441  | 1450       | 1459 | 1468                                | 1477                |
| GTC GAC GGC ATC AAT AGC CAG CCT CTC CTT GTC GAC TCT ATC CAG ATC TTC GCC |   |            |      |                                     |                     |
| Val   | Asp Gly Ile Asn Ser Gln Pro Leu Leu Val Asp Ser Ile Gln Ile Phe Ala |            |      |                                     |                     |
| 1486  | 1495  | 1508       | 1518 | 1528                                | 1538                |
| GCA CAG CGC TAC TCC TTC GTG   | GTAAGTCCTG GCTTGTCGAT GCTCCAAAGT GGCCTCACTC                         |            |      |                                     |                     |
| Ala   | Gln Arg Tyr Ser Phe Val   |            |      |                                     |                     |

|  |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
|--|-------|---|------|------|------|---------------------|
| 1548   | 1559  | 1568  | 1577 | 1586 |      |                     |
| ATATACTTTC   | GTTAG | TTG AAT GCG AAT CAA ACG GTG GGC AAC TAC TGG GTT CGT |      |      |      |                     |
|  |       | Leu Asn Ala Asn Gln Thr Val Gly Asn Tyr Trp Val Arg |      |      |      |                     |
| 1595   | 1604  | 1613  | 1622 | 1631 | 1640 |                     |
| GCG AAC CCG AAC TTC GGA ACG GTT GGG TTC GCC GGG GGG ATC AAC TCC GCC ATC        |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
| Ala Asn Pro Asn Phe Gly Thr Val Gly Phe Ala Gly Gly Ile Asn Ser Ala Ile        |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
| 1649   | 1658  | 1667  | 1676 | 1685 | 1694 |                     |
| TTG CGC TAC CAG GGC GCA CCG GTC GCC GAG CCT ACC ACG ACC CAG ACG CCG TCG        |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
| Leu Arg Tyr Gln Gly Ala Pro Val Ala Glu Pro Thr Thr Thr Gln Thr Pro Ser        |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
| 1703   | 1712  | 1721  | 1730 | 1739 | 1748 | 1761                |
| GTG ATC CCG CTC ATC GAG ACG AAC TTG CAC CCG CTC GCG CGC ATG CCA GTG GTATGTCTCT |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
| Val Ile Pro Leu Ile Glu Thr Asn Leu His Pro Leu Ala Arg MET Pro Val            |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
| 1771   | 1781  | 1791  | 1801 | 1811 | 1821 |                     |
| TTTTCTGATC ATCTGAGTTG CCCGTTGTTG ACCGCATTAT GTGTTACTAT CTAG CCT GGC AGC        |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
|  |       |   |      |      |      | Pro Gly Ser         |
| 1830   | 1839  | 1848  | 1857 | 1866 | 1882 |                     |
| CCG ACA CCC GGG GGC GTC GAC AAG GCG CTC AAC CTC GCG TTT AAC TTC GTAAGTATCT     |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
| Pro Thr Pro Gly Gly Val Asp Lys Ala Leu Asn Leu Ala Phe Asn Phe                |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
| 1892   | 1902  | 1912  | 1922 | 1931 | 1940 |                     |
| CTACTACTT GGCTGGAGGC TGGTCGCTGA TCATACGGTG CTTCAG AAC GGC ACC AAC TTC          |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
|  |       |   |      |      |      | Asn Gly Thr Asn Phe |
| 1949   | 1958  | 1967  | 1976 | 1985 | 1994 |                     |
| TTC ATC AAC AAC GCG ACT TTC ACG CCG CCG ACC GTC CCG GTA CTC CTC CAG ATT        |       |   |      |      |      |                     |
| Phe Ile Asn Asn Ala Thr Phe Thr Pro Pro Thr Val Pro Val Leu Leu Gln Ile        |       |   |      |      |      |                     |

FIG.2D

9 / 3 8

|  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
|--|------|------|-------------------------------------|------|-----------|
| 2003   | 2012 | 2021 | 2030                                | 2039 | 2048      |
| CTG AGC GGT GCG CAG ACC GCA CAA GAC CTG CTC CCC GCA GGC TCT GTC TAC CCG  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| Leu Ser Gly Ala Gln Thr Ala Gln Asp Leu Leu Pro Ala Gly Ser Val Tyr Pro  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| 2057   | 2066 | 2075 | 2084                                | 2093 | 2102      |
| CTC CCG GCC CAC TCC ACC ATC GAG ATC ACG CTG CCC GCG ACC GCC TTG GCC CCG  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| Leu Pro Ala His Ser Thr Ile Glu Ile Thr Leu Pro Ala Thr Ala Leu Ala Pro  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| 2111   | 2120 | 2129 |                                     | 2145 | 2155 2165 |
| GGT GCA CCG CAC CCC TTC CAC CTG CAC GGT GTATGTTCCC CTGCCTTCCC TTCTTATCCC |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| Gly Ala Pro His Pro Phe His Leu His Gly                                  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| 2175   | 2185 | 2195 | 2204                                | 2213 | 2222      |
| CGAACCAGTG CTCACGTCCG TCCCATCTAG CAC GCC TTC GCG GTC GTT CCG AGC GCG     |      |      |                                     |      |           |
|  |      |      | His Ala Phe Ala Val Val Arg Ser Ala |      |           |
| 2231   | 2240 | 2249 | 2258                                | 2267 | 2276      |
| GGG AGC ACC ACG TAT AAC TAC AAC GAC CCG ATC TTC CCG GAC GTC GTG AGC ACG  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| Gly Ser Thr Thr Tyr Asn Tyr Asn Asp Pro Ile Phe Arg Asp Val Val Ser Thr  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| 2285   | 2294 | 2303 | 2312                                | 2321 | 2330      |
| GGC ACG CCC GCC GCG GGC GAC AAC GTC ACG ATC CCG TTC CAG ACG GAC AAC CCC  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| Gly Thr Pro Ala Ala Gly Asp Asn Val Thr Ile Arg Phe Gln Thr Asp Asn Pro  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| 2339   | 2348 | 2357 | 2366                                | 2375 | 2384      |
| GGG CCG TGG TTC CTC CAC TGG CAC ATC GAC TTC CAC CTC GAC GCA GGC TTC GCG  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| Gly Pro Trp Phe Leu His Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Asp Ala Gly Phe Ala  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| 2393   | 2402 | 2411 | 2420                                | 2429 | 2438      |
| ATC GTG TTC GCA GAG GAC GTT GCG GAC GTG AAG GCG GCG AAC CCG GTT CCG AAG  |      |      |                                     |      |           |
| Ile Val Phe Ala Glu Asp Val Ala Asp Val Lys Ala Ala Asn Pro Val Pro Lys  |      |      |                                     |      |           |

FIG.2E

10 / 38



|            |            |            |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |   |      |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|---|------|
| 2447       | 2456       | 2465       | 2474       | 2483       | 2499       |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |   |      |
| CCG        | TGC        | TCG        | GAC        | CTG        | TGC        | CCG        | ATC | TAC | GAG | GGG | CTG | AGC | GAG | GCT | AAC | CAG | → | 2499 |
| Ala        | Trp        | Ser        | Asp        | Leu        | Cys        | Pro        | Ile | Tyr | Asp | Gly | Leu | Ser | Glu | Ala | Asn | Gln |   |      |
| 2509       | 2519       | 2529       | 2539       | 2549       | 2559       | 2569       |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |   |      |
| CCGTGGTGTG | GAGCGTAAAG | CTCGCGCGTC | CACCTGGGGG | GTTGAAGGTG | TTCTGATTGA | AATGGTCTTT |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |   |      |
| 2579       | 2589       | 2599       | 2609       | 2619       | 2629       | 2639       |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |   |      |
| GGGTTTATTT | GTTGTTATTC | TAATCGGTT  | CTCTACGCAA | GCACCGAGGA | TTGTATAGGA | TGAAGTAACT |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |   |      |
| 2649       | 2659       | 2669       | 2679       | 2689       |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |   |      |
| TTCTAATGT  | ATTATGATAT | CAATTGACGG | AGGCATGGAC | TCCGAAGTGT |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |   |      |

FIG.2F

|            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| 10         | 20         | 30         | 40         | 50         | 60         | 70         |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| TTTCCGACT  | AAACCAATCT | CAGNCCGCTT | CCTCCTAGGG | AACCGAGCGA | TGTGGCGGCC | CTCTCTATCC |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 80         | 90         | 100        | 110        | 120        | 130        | 140        |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| AAGCTGTCCA | TAAGAAGACC | TTCAAATGCC | GCAGCAAGCG | AGGAAATAAG | CATCTAACAG | TGTTTTTCCC |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 150        | 160        | 170        | 180        | 190        | 200        | 210        |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| ATAGTCGCAT | TTGCGCGGCC | TGTCGGACCG | ACGCCCCTAG | AGCGCTTTGG | GAAACGTCCG | AAGTGGCGGG |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 220        | 230        | 240        | 250        | 260        | 270        | 280        |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| TGTTATTCGT | GTAGACGAGA | CGGTATTTGT | CTCATCATTC | CCGTGCTTCA | GGTTGACACA | GCCCAAAGGT |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 290        | 300        | 310        | 320        | 330        | 340        | 350        |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| CTATGTACGG | CCCTTCACAT | TCCCTGACAC | ATTGACGCAA | CCCTCGGTGC | GCCTCCGACA | GTGCCTCGGT |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 360        | 370        | 380        | 390        | 400        | 410        | 420        |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| TGTAGTATCG | GGACGCCCTA | GGATGCAAGA | TTGGAAGTCA | CCAAGGCCCG | AAGGGTATAA | AATACCGAGA |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 430        | 440        | 450        | 460        | 470        | 480        |            |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| GGTCCTACCA | CTTCTGCATC | TCCAGTCGCA | GAGTTCCTCT | CCCTTGCCAG | CCACAGCTCG | AG         |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 491        | 500        | 509        | 518        | 527        | 536        |            |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| >          |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| ATG        | TCC        | TTC        | TCT        | AGC        | CTT        | CGC        | CGT        | GCC        | TTG        | GTC        | TTC | CTG | GGT | GCT | TGC | AGC | AGT |
| MET        | Ser        | Phe        | Ser        | Ser        | Leu        | Arg        | Arg        | Ala        | Leu        | Val        | Phe | Leu | Gly | Ala | Cys | Ser | Ser |
| 545        | 554        | 563        | 572        | 581        | 590        |            |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| GCG        | CTG        | GCC        | TCC        | ATC        | GGC        | CCA        | GTC        | ACT        | GAG        | CTC        | GAC | ATC | GTT | AAC | AAG | GTC | ATC |
| Ala        | Leu        | Ala        | Ser        | Ile        | Gly        | Pro        | Val        | Thr        | Glu        | Leu        | Asp | Ile | Val | Asn | Lys | Val | Ile |
| 599        | 608        | 617        | 626        | 635        | 644        |            |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| GCC        | CCG        | GAT        | GGC        | GTC        | GCT        | CGT        | GAT        | ACA        | GTC        | CTC        | GCC | GGG | GGC | ACG | TTC | CCG | GGC |
| Ala        | Pro        | Asp        | Gly        | Val        | Ala        | Arg        | Asp        | Thr        | Val        | Leu        | Ala | Gly | Gly | Thr | Phe | Pro | Gly |
| 653        | 662        | 675        | 685        | 695        | 705        |            |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| CCA        | CTC        | ATC        | ACA        | GGA        | AAG        | AAG        | GTATGCTAAG | TAGTCCCGCC | CCCATCATCC | TGTGGCTGAC |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| Pro        | Leu        | Ile        | Thr        | Gly        | Lys        | Lys        |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |

FIG.3A

|            |            |           |       |      |      |
|------------|------------|-----------|-------|------|------|
| 715        | 726        | 735       | 744   | 753  |      |
| GTTCGACGCC | GCCAG      | GGT       | GAC   | AAC  | TTC  |
|            |            | Gly       | Asp   | Asn  | Phe  |
| 762        | 771        | 780       | 789   | 799  | 809  |
|            |            |           |       |      |      |
| AAC        | CAG        | ACT       | ATG   | CTG  | ACA  |
| Asn        | Gln        | Thr       | MET   | Leu  | Thr  |
| 829        | 839        | 848       | 857   | 866  | 875  |
| CCGCTGACCG | ACAACATTTG | CCGTAG    | CAC   | TGG  | CAC  |
|            |            |           | His   | Trp  | His  |
| 884        | 893        | 902       | 911   | 920  | 929  |
| AAC        | TGG        | GCG       | GAT   | GGT  | CCC  |
| Asn        | Trp        | Ala       | Asp   | Gly  | Pro  |
| 938        | 947        | 956       | 965   | 976  | 986  |
| GAT        | TTC        | CTG       | TAC   | AAC  | TTC  |
| Asp        | Phe        | Leu       | Tyr   | Asn  | Phe  |
| 996        | 1006       | 1016      | 1026  | 1035 | 1044 |
| GTACTCAAAG | ACATCTCTAA | GCATTGCTA | CCTAG | GA   | ACG  |
|            |            |           |       | Thr  | Tyr  |
| 1053       | 1062       | 1071      | 1080  | 1089 | 1098 |
| CTG        | GCC        | TTG       | CAG   | TAC  | TGT  |
| Leu        | Ala        | Leu       | Gln   | Tyr  | Cys  |
| 1107       | 1116       | 1125      | 1134  | 1145 | 1155 |
| CAT        | GAT        | CCG       | CAG   | GCA  | TAC  |
| His        | Asp        | Pro       | Gln   | Ala  | Tyr  |

FIG.3B

|   |                 |                 |             |                |                     |
|---|-----------------|-----------------|-------------|----------------|---------------------|
| 1165  | 1175            | 1185            | 1198        | 1207           |                     |
| AAAACGGTTA ACTTCTAATT CTGTAAATAT CTTCATAG   |                 |                 | AG          | AGC            | ACC GTT ATC ACT CTG |
|   |                 |                 | Ser         | Thr            | Val Ile Thr Leu     |
| 1216  | 1225            | 1234            | 1243        | 1252           | 1267                |
| GCA   | GAC TGG TAC     | CAT ACC CCG GCG | CCT CTG CTG | CCG CCT GCC GC | GTACGCCTCC          |
| Ala   | Asp Trp Tyr     | His Thr Pro Ala | Pro Leu Leu | Pro Pro Ala    | Ala                 |
| 1277  | 1287            | 1297            | 1307        | 1317           | 1328                |
| ACACATCTGC ACAGCGTTCC GTATCTCATA CCCTTAAAGT |                 |                 | TTATCGGACA  | G C            | ACT TTG ATT         |
|   |                 |                 |             |                | Thr Leu Ile         |
| 1337  | 1346            | 1355            | 1364        | 1373           | 1382                |
| AAT GGC CTG GGT                             | CGC TGC CCT     | GGC AAC CCC     | ACC GCC GAC | CTA GCC GTC    | ATC GAA             |
| Asp Gly Leu Gly                             | Arg Trp Pro Gly | Asn Pro Thr Ala | Asp Leu Ala | Val Ile Glu    |                     |
| 1391  | 1409            | 1419            | 1429        | 1439           | 1449                |
| GTC CAG CAC GGA                             | AAG CG          | GTATGTCATA      | GCTCGGTTAT  | CTATTCATAC     | TCGCGGCCTC          |
| Val Gln His Gly                             | Lys Arg         |                 |             |                | GAAGCTAAAA          |
| 1459  | 1470            | 1479            | 1488        | 1497           |                     |
| CCTTGTTCCA                                  | G C             | TAC CGG TTC     | CGA CTG GTC | AGC ACC TCA    | TGC GAC CCC         |
|   |                 | Tyr Arg Phe     | Arg Leu Val | Ser Thr Ser    | Cys Asp Pro         |
| 1506  | 1515            | 1524            | 1533        | 1542           | 1551                |
| AAC TTC ACT ATC                             | GAT GGC CAC     | ACC ATG ACA     | ATC ATC GAG | GCG GAT GGG    | CAG AAC             |
| Asn Phe Thr Ile                             | Asp Gly His Thr | MET Thr Ile     | Ile Ile Glu | Ala Asp Gly    | Gln Asn             |
| 1560  | 1569            | 1578            | 1587        | 1596           | 1605                |
| ACC CAG CCA CAC                             | CAA GTC GAC     | GGA CTT CAG     | ATC TTC GCG | GCA CAG CCG    | TAC TCC             |
| Thr Gln Pro His                             | Gln Val Asp Gly | Leu Gln Ile     | Phe Ala Ala | Gln Arg Tyr    | Ser                 |

FIG.3C

|  |      |      |      |      |      |      |
|--|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| 1614   | 1627 | 1637 | 1647 | 1657 | 1667 |      |
| TTC GTT GTATGTTTTC CGCATTTCGG GAAAAGGAAT TGGCTGACA GCTCGAGTGT GCGTAG         |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Phe Val  |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1676   | 1685 | 1694 | 1703 | 1712 | 1721 |      |
| CTT AAC GCT AAC CAA GCG GTC AAC AAC TAC TGG ATC CGT GCG AAC CCT AAC CGT      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Leu Asn Ala Asn Gln Ala Val Asn Asn Tyr Trp Ile Arg Ala Asn Pro Asn Arg      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1730   | 1739 | 1748 | 1757 | 1766 | 1775 |      |
| GCT AAC ACT ACG GGC TTC GCC AAC GGC ATC AAC TCC GCC ATC CTG CGC TAC AAG      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Ala Asn Thr Thr Gly Phe Ala Asn Gly Ile Asn Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr Lys      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1784   | 1793 | 1802 | 1811 | 1820 | 1829 |      |
| GGG GCG CCG ATT AAG GAG CCT ACG ACG AAC CAG ACT ACC ATC CGG AAC TTT TTG      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Gly Ala Pro Ile Lys Glu Pro Thr Thr Asn Gln Thr Thr Ile Arg Asn Phe Leu      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1838   | 1847 | 1856 | 1865 | 1874 | 1884 | 1894 |
| TGG GAG ACG GAC TTG CAC CCG CTC ACT GAC CCA CGT GCA GTAAGTTCTA CACAGTCACC    |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Trp Glu Thr Asp Leu His Pro Leu Thr Asp Pro Arg Ala                          |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1904   | 1914 | 1924 | 1933 | 1942 | 1951 |      |
| AACGGTGAGC TGTTGTCTGA TTGCACTGTG TTATAG CCT GGC CTT CCT TTC AAG GGG GGC      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Pro Gly Leu Pro Phe Lys Gly Gly  |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1960   | 1969 | 1978 | 1987 | 1997 | 2007 | 2017 |
| GTT GAC CAC GCT TTG AAC CTC AAC CTC ACT TTC GTACGTAGCG CCTCAGATAT CGAGTAGTCT |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Val Asp His Ala Leu Asn Leu Asn Leu Thr Phe                                  |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2027   | 2037 | 2046 | 2055 | 2064 | 2073 |      |
| ATCTCCTGAC CGATTGACAC AAT CCA TCG GAG TTC TTC ATC AAC GAT GCC CCT TTC        |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Asn Gly Ser Glu Phe Phe Ile Asn Asp Ala Pro Phe                              |      |      |      |      |      |      |

FIG.3D

|                 |   |      |      |      |      |
|-----------------|---|------|------|------|------|
| 2082            | 2091  | 2100 | 2109 | 2118 | 2127 |
| GTC CCT CCG ACT | GTC CCG GTG CTA CTG CAG ATC CTG AAC GGA ACG CTC GAC GCG |      |      |      |      |
| Val Pro Pro Thr | Val Pro Val Ieu Leu Gln Ile Leu Asn Gly Thr Leu Asp Ala |      |      |      |      |

|   |      |      |      |      |      |
|---|------|------|------|------|------|
| 2136  | 2145 | 2154 | 2163 | 2172 | 2181 |
| AAC GAC CTC CTG CCG CCC GGC AGC GTC TAC AAC CTT CCT CCG GAC TCC ACC ATC |      |      |      |      |      |
| Asn Asp Leu Leu Pro Pro Gly Ser Val Tyr Asn Leu Pro Pro Asp Ser Thr Ile |      |      |      |      |      |

|   |      |      |      |      |      |
|---|------|------|------|------|------|
| 2190  | 2199 | 2208 | 2217 | 2226 | 2235 |
| GAG CTG TCC ATT CCC GGA GGT GTG ACG GGT GGC CCG CAC CCA TTC CAT TTG CAC |      |      |      |      |      |
| Glu Leu Ser Ile Pro Gly Gly Val Thr Gly Gly Pro His Pro Phe His Leu His |      |      |      |      |      |

|      |   |      |      |      |      |
|------|---|------|------|------|------|
| 2248 | 2258  | 2268 | 2278 | 2288 | 2297 |
| GGG  | GTAATAATCT CTCTTTATAC TTTGGTCTCC CGATGCTGAC TTTCAC TGCT CATCTTCAG |      |      |      |      |
| Gly  |   |      |      |      |      |

|   |      |      |      |      |      |
|---|------|------|------|------|------|
| 2306  | 2315 | 2324 | 2333 | 2342 | 2351 |
| CAC GCT TTC TCC GTC GTG CGT AGC GCC GGC AGC ACC GAA TAC AAC TAC GCG AAC |      |      |      |      |      |
| His Ala Phe Ser Val Val Arg Ser Ala Gly Ser Thr Glu Tyr Asn Tyr Ala Asn |      |      |      |      |      |

|   |      |      |      |      |      |
|---|------|------|------|------|------|
| 2360  | 2369 | 2378 | 2387 | 2396 | 2405 |
| CCG GTG AAG CGC GAC ACG GTC AGC ATT GGT CTT GCG GGC GAC AAC GTC ACC GTG |      |      |      |      |      |
| Pro Val Lys Arg Asp Thr Val Ser Ile Gly Leu Ala Gly Asp Asn Val Thr Val |      |      |      |      |      |

|             |  |      |      |      |      |
|-------------|--|------|------|------|------|
| 2414        | 2424   | 2434 | 2444 | 2454 | 2464 |
| CGC TTC GTG | GTATGTTTTA CAGCCTCTCT ATCTCCGTGG GCGTTCCGAA GTTGACTGGG CGCGTAG |      |      |      |      |
| Arg Phe Val |  |      |      |      |      |

|   |      |      |      |      |      |
|---|------|------|------|------|------|
| 2474  | 2483 | 2492 | 2501 | 2510 | 2519 |
| ACC GAC AAC CCC GGC CCG TGG TTC CTC CAC TGT CAC ATC GAC TTC CAT TTG CAA |      |      |      |      |      |
| Thr Asp Asn Pro Gly Pro Trp Phe Leu His Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Gln |      |      |      |      |      |

FIG.3E

2528            2537            2546            2555            2564            2573

GCA GGC CTC GCC ATC GTG TTC GCG GAG GAC GCG CAG GAC ACC AAG CTT GTG AAC  
 Ala Gly Leu Ala Ile Val Phe Ala Glu Asp Ala Gln Asp Thr Lys Leu Val Asn

2582                            2599            2609            2619            2629            2639

CCC GTC CCT G GTACGTCTTC TGGATGCATG CGCTCCGCAC AGTGACTCAT CTTTGTCAAC  
 Pro Val Pro Glu

2649            2658            2667            2676            2685

AG AG GAC TGG AAC AAG CTG TGC CCC ACC TTC GAT AAG GCG ATG AAC ATC ACG  
 Asp Trp Asn Lys Leu Cys Pro Thr Phe Asp Lys Ala MET Asn Ile Thr

2694            2704            2714            2724            2734            2744            2754

→  
 GTT TCAGCGATGC GTGGCGCTCA TGGTCATTTT CTTGGAATCT TTGCATAGGG CTGCAGCACC  
 Val

2764            2774            2784            2794            2804            2814            2824

CTGGATACTC TTTCCCTTAG CAGGATATTA TTTAATGACC CCTGCCGTTA GTGCTTAGTT AGCTTTACTA

2834            2844            2854            2864            2874            2884            2894

CTGGTTGTAA TGTACGCAGC ATGCGTAATT CGGATAATGC TATCAATGTG TATATTATGA CACGCGTCAT

2904            2914            2924            2934            2944            2954            2964

GCGCGATGCT TGAGTTGCAA GGTCCGTTTC CGATGCTCGA CATAAACGTT TCACTTACAT ACACATTGGG

2974            2984            2994            3004            3014            3024            3034

TCTAGAACTG GATCTATCCA TGTATACAAA AACTCCTCAT ACAGCTGACT GGGGCGCTCT AGAGCATGGG

3044            3054            3064            3074            3084            3094            3104

TCCGATTGAT CAGATGTCCG GAACACGAGC CTCCTGAGCT CGAGGACTCT GAGAAGCGGC GGTGCGTTCT

FIG.3F

|  |     |     |     |     |     |     |
|--|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| 10   | 20  | 30  | 40  | 50  | 60  | 70  |
| GCGCGTTGGC CGATTCATTA ATGCAGCTGG CACGACAGGT TTCCCGACTG GAAAGCGGGC AGTGAGCGCA |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 80   | 90  | 100 | 110 | 120 | 130 | 140 |
| ACGCAATTAA TGTGAGTTAG CTCACTCATT AGGCACCCCA GGCTTTACAC TTTATGCTTC CGGCTCGTAT |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 150  | 160 | 170 | 180 | 190 | 200 | 210 |
| GTTGTGTGGA ATTGTGAGCG GATAACAATT TCACACAGGA AACACCTATG ACATGATTAC GAATTCCGAT |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 220  | 230 | 240 | 250 | 260 | 270 | 280 |
| CGGCTTGCCC TCATTCTCC ATGTTCCCCC GACCGAGCGG GCGCGTCAAT GGCCCGTTTG CGAACACATA  |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 290  | 300 | 310 | 320 | 330 | 340 | 350 |
| TGCAGGATAA ACAGTGGCAA ATATCAATGT GCGGGCGACA CAACCTCGCC GGCCGACACT CGACGCTGTT |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 360  | 370 | 380 | 390 | 400 | 410 | 420 |
| GATCATGATC ATGTCTTGTG AGCATTCTAT ACGCAGCCTT GGAAATCTCA GGCGAATTTG TCTGAATTGC |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 430  | 440 | 450 | 460 | 470 | 480 | 490 |
| GCTCGGAGGC TGGCAGCGCA GATCGGTGTG TCGGTGCAGT AGCCGACGCA GCACCTGGCG GAAGCCGACA |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 500  | 510 | 520 | 530 | 540 | 550 | 560 |
| TCTCGGTAC CACTTGATCT CCGCCAGATC ACTGCGGTTC CGCCATCGGC CGCGGGGCCC ATTCTGTGTG  |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 570  | 580 | 590 | 600 | 610 | 620 | 630 |
| TGCGCTGTAG CACTCTGCAT TCAGGCTCAA CGTATCCATG CTAGAGGACC GTCCAGCTGT TGGCGCACGA |     |     |     |     |     |     |
| 640  | 650 | 660 | 670 | 680 | 690 | 700 |
| TTCCGCCAGA AAGCTGTACA GGCAGATATA AGGATGTCCG TCGTCAGAG ACTCGTCACT CACAAGCCTC  |     |     |     |     |     |     |

FIG.4A



|   |      |      |      |      |      |     |
|---|------|------|------|------|------|-----|
| 710   | 720  | 730  | 740  | 750  | 760  | 770 |
| TTTTCTCTT CGCCTTTCCA GCCTCTTCCA ACGCCTGCCA TCGTCCTCTT AGTTCGCTCG TCCATTCTTT |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| 780   | 790  | 799  | 808  | 817  | 826  |     |
| CTGCGTAGTT  | AATC | ATG  | GGC  | AGG  | TTC  | TCA |
|   |      | MET  | Gly  | Arg  | Phe  | Ser |
|   |      |      |      |      | Ser  | Leu |
|   |      |      |      |      | Cys  | Ala |
|   |      |      |      |      | Leu  | Thr |
|   |      |      |      |      | Ala  | Val |
|   |      |      |      |      | Ile  |     |
| 835   | 844  | 853  | 862  | 871  | 880  |     |
| CAC   | TCT  | TTT  | GGT  | CGT  | GTC  | TCC |
| His   | Ser  | Phe  | Gly  | Arg  | Val  | Ser |
|   |      |      |      |      | Ala  | Ala |
|   |      |      |      |      | Ile  | Gly |
|   |      |      |      |      | Pro  | Val |
|   |      |      |      |      | Thr  | Asp |
|   |      |      |      |      | Leu  | Thr |
|   |      |      |      |      | Ile  |     |
| 889   | 898  | 907  | 916  | 925  | 934  |     |
| TCC   | AAT  | GGG  | GAC  | GTT  | TCT  | CCC |
| Ser   | Asn  | Gly  | Asp  | Val  | Ser  | Pro |
|   |      |      |      |      | Asp  | Gly |
|   |      |      |      |      | Phe  | Thr |
|   |      |      |      |      | Arg  | Ala |
|   |      |      |      |      | Ala  | Val |
|   |      |      |      |      | Leu  | Ala |
|   |      |      |      |      | Asn  |     |
| 943   | 952  | 961  | 970  | 980  | 990  |     |
| GGC   | GTC  | TTC  | CCG  | GGT  | CCT  | CTT |
| Gly   | Val  | Phe  | Pro  | Gly  | Pro  | Leu |
|   |      |      |      |      | Ile  | Thr |
|   |      |      |      |      | Gly  | Asn |
|   |      |      |      |      | Lys  |     |
| 1000  | 1010 | 1020 | 1029 | 1038 | 1047 |     |
| CTACACCCTA CAAGCCTTCT AACTCTTTTA CCACAG                                     |      |      |      |      |      | GGC |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | Gly |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | Asp |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | Asn |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | Phe |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | Gln |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | Ile |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | Asn |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | Val |
| 1056  | 1065 | 1074 | 1083 | 1092 | 1105 |     |
| ATC   | GAC  | AAC  | CTC  | TCT  | AAC  | GAG |
| Ile   | Asp  | Asn  | Leu  | Ser  | Asn  | Glu |
|   |      |      |      |      | Thr  | MET |
|   |      |      |      |      | Leu  | Lys |
|   |      |      |      |      | Ser  | Thr |
|   |      |      |      |      | Ser  | Ile |
| 1115  | 1125 | 1135 | 1145 | 1156 | 1165 |     |
| CTACTGCTTC TTAGTCTTGG CAATGGCTCA AGGTCTCCTC CGCAG                           |      |      |      |      |      | CAT |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | His |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | Trp |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | His |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | Gly |
|   |      |      |      |      |      | Phe |

FIG.4B

|  |      |      |      |      |      |
|--|------|------|------|------|------|
| 1174   | 1183 | 1192 | 1201 | 1210 | 1219 |
| TTC CAG AAG GGT ACT AAC TGG GCT GAT GGA GCT GCC TTC GTC AAC CAG TGC CCT  |      |      |      |      |      |
| Phe Gln Lys gly thr Asn Trp Ala Asp Gly Ala Ala Phe Val Asn Gln Cys Pro  |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1228   | 1237 | 1246 | 1235 | 1264 |      |
| ATC GCG ACG GGG AAC TCT TTC CTT TAC GAC TTC ACC GCG ACG GAC CAA GCA G    |      |      |      |      |      |
| Ile Ala Thr Gly Asn Ser Phe Leu Tyr Asp Phe Thr Ala Thr Asp Gln Ala Gly  |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1281   | 1291 | 1301 | 1311 | 1321 | 1331 |
| GTCAGTGCCT GTGGCGCTTA TGTTTTCCCG TAATCAGCAG CTAACACTCC GCACCCACAG GC     |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1342   | 1351 | 1360 | 1369 | 1378 | 1387 |
| ACC TTC TGG TAC CAC AGT CAC TTG TCT ACG CAG TAC TGC GAT GGT TTG CCG GCG  |      |      |      |      |      |
| Thr Phe Trp Tyr His Ser His Leu Ser Thr Gln Tyr Cys Asp Gly Leu Arg Gly  |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1396   | 1405 | 1414 | 1423 | 1432 | 1441 |
| CCG ATG GTC GTA TAC GAC CCG AGT GAC CCG CAT GCG GAC CTT TAC GAC GTC GAC  |      |      |      |      |      |
| Pro MET Val Val Tyr Asp Pro Ser Asp Pro His Ala Asp Leu Tyr Asp Val Asp  |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1450   | 1459 | 1468 | 1477 | 1486 | 1495 |
| GAC GAG ACC ACG ATC ATC ACG CTC TCT GAT TGG TAT CAC ACC GCT GCT TCG CTC  |      |      |      |      |      |
| Asp Glu Thr Thr Ile Ile Thr Leu Ser Asp Trp Tyr His Thr Ala Ala Ser Leu  |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1504   | 1519 | 1529 | 1539 | 1549 | 1559 |
| GGT GCT GCC TTC CC GTAAGTTTAC CCCAGCGCAC GGAGTTAAGA CCGATCTAA CTGTAATACG |      |      |      |      |      |
| Gly Ala Ala Phe Pro  |      |      |      |      |      |
| 1568   | 1577 | 1586 | 1604 | 1614 |      |
| TTCAG G ATT GGC TCG GAC TCT ACC CTG ATT AAC GG GTTGGCCGCT TCGCGGTGG      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Ile Gly Ser Asp Ser Thr Leu Ile Asn Gly                                  |      |      |      |      |      |

FIG.4C

|  |                         |                            |            |           |
|--|-------------------------|----------------------------|------------|-----------|
| 1624   | 1633                    | 1642                       | 1651       | 1669      |
| TGACAG C   | ACT GAC CTT GCG GTT ATC | ACT GTC GAG CAG GGC AAG CG | GTTAGTGATA |           |
| Thr  | Asp Leu Ala Val Ile Thr | Val Glu Gln Gly Lys Arg    |            |           |
| 1679   | 1689                    | 1699                       | 1709       | 1719 1728 |
| CCCTCTACAG TTGACACTGT GCCATTGCTG ACAGTACTCT CAG C TAC CGT ATG CGT CTT        |                         |                            |            |           |
| Tyr Arg MET Arg Leu  |                         |                            |            |           |
| 1737   | 1746                    | 1755                       | 1764       | 1773 1782 |
| CTC TCG CTG TCT TGC GAC CCC AAC TAT GTC TTC TCC ATT GAC GGC CAC AAC ATG      |                         |                            |            |           |
| Leu Ser Leu Ser Cys Asp Pro Asn Tyr Val Phe Ser Ile Asp Gly His Asn MET      |                         |                            |            |           |
| 1791   | 1800                    | 1809                       | 1818       | 1827 1836 |
| ACC ATC ATC GAG GCC GAC GCC GTC AAC CAC GAG CCC CTC ACG GTT GAC TCC ATC      |                         |                            |            |           |
| Thr Ile Ile Gln Ala Asp Ala Val Asn His Glu Pro Leu Thr Val Asp Ser Ile      |                         |                            |            |           |
| 1845   | 1854                    | 1863                       | 1879       | 1889 1899 |
| CAG ATC TAC GCC GGC CAA CGT TAC TCC TTC GTC GTACGTATTC CGAACAGCCA TGATCAGGCC |                         |                            |            |           |
| Gln Ile Tyr Ala Gly Gln Arg Tyr Ser Phe Val                                  |                         |                            |            |           |
| 1909   | 1919                    | 1928                       | 1937       | 1946 1955 |
| AAGCCCGATG CTAACGCGCC TACCCTCAG CTT ACC GCT GAC CAG GAC ATC GAC AAC TAC      |                         |                            |            |           |
| Leu Thr Ala Asp Gln Asp Ile Asp Asn Tyr                                      |                         |                            |            |           |
| 1964   | 1973                    | 1982                       | 1991       | 2000 2009 |
| TTC ATC CGT GCC CTG CCC AGC GCC GGT ACC ACC TCG TTC GAC GGC GGC ATC AAC      |                         |                            |            |           |
| Phe Ile Arg Ala Leu Pro Ser Ala Gly Thr Thr Ser Phe Asp Gly Gly Ile Asn      |                         |                            |            |           |
| 2018   | 2027                    | 2036                       | 2045       | 2054 2063 |
| TCC GCT ATC CTG CCG TAC TCT GGT GCC TCC GAG GTT GAC CCG ACG ACC ACG GAG      |                         |                            |            |           |
| Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr Ser Gly Ala Ser Glu Val Asp Pro Thr Thr Thr Glu      |                         |                            |            |           |

FIG.4D

|            |            |            |            |            |            |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|------------|-----|
| 2072       | 2081       | 2090       | 2099       | 2108       | 2117       |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
| ACC        | ACG        | AGC        | GTC        | CTC        | CCC        | CTC        | GAC | GAG | GCG | AAC | CTC | GTG | CCC | CTT | GAC | AGC        | CCC |
| Thr        | Thr        | Ser        | Val        | Leu        | Pro        | Leu        | Asp | Glu | Ala | Asn | Leu | Val | Pro | Leu | Asp | Ser        | Pro |
| 2126       | 2136       | 2146       | 2156       | 2166       | 2176       |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
| GCT        | GCT        | GTACGTCGTA | TTCTGCGCTT | GCAAGGATCG | CACATACTAA | CATGCTCTTG | TAG | CCC |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
| Ala        | Ala        |            |            |            |            |            |     | Pro |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
| 2185       | 2194       | 2203       | 2212       | 2221       | 2230       |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
| GGT        | GAC        | CCC        | AAC        | ATT        | GGC        | GGT        | GTC | GAC | TAC | GCG | CTG | AAC | TTG | GAC | TTC | AAC        | TTC |
| Gly        | Asp        | Pro        | Asn        | Ile        | Gly        | Gly        | Val | Asp | Tyr | Ala | Leu | Asn | Leu | Asp | Phe | Asn        | Phe |
| 2239       | 2248       | 2257       | 2266       | 2275       | 2284       |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
| GAT        | GGC        | ACC        | AAC        | TTC        | TTC        | ATC        | AAC | GAC | GTC | TCC | TTC | GTG | TCC | CCC | ACG | GTC        | CCT |
| Asp        | Gly        | Thr        | Asn        | Phe        | Phe        | Ile        | Asn | Asp | Val | Ser | Phe | Val | Ser | Pro | Thr | Val        | Pro |
| 2293       | 2302       | 2311       | 2320       | 2329       | 2338       |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
| GTC        | CTC        | CTC        | CAG        | ATT        | CTT        | AGC        | GGC | ACC | ACC | TCC | GCG | GCC | GAC | CTT | CTC | CCC        | AGC |
| Val        | Leu        | Leu        | Gln        | Ile        | Leu        | Ser        | Gly | Thr | Thr | Ser | Ala | Ala | Asp | Leu | Leu | Pro        | Ser |
| 2347       | 2356       | 2365       | 2374       | 2383       | 2392       |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
| GGT        | AGT        | CTC        | TTC        | GCG        | GTC        | CCG        | TCC | AAC | TCG | ACG | ATC | GAG | ATC | TCG | TTC | CCC        | ATC |
| Gly        | Ser        | Leu        | Phe        | Ala        | Val        | Pro        | Ser | Asn | Ser | Thr | Ile | Glu | Ile | Ser | Phe | Pro        | Ile |
| 2401       | 2410       | 2419       | 2428       | 2437       | 2446       | 2456       |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
| ACC        | GCG        | ACG        | AAC        | GCT        | CCC        | GGC        | GCG | CCG | CAT | CCC | TTC | CAC | TTG | CAC | GGT | GTACGTGTCC |     |
| Thr        | Ala        | Thr        | Asn        | Ala        | Pro        | Gly        | Ala | Pro | His | Pro | Phe | His | Leu | His | Gly |            |     |
| 2466       | 2476       | 2486       | 2496       | 2506       | 2515       |            |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
| CATCTCATAT | GCTACGGAGC | TCCACGCTGA | CCGCCCTATA | G          | CAC        | ACC        | TTC | TCT | ATC | GTT |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |
|            |            |            |            |            | His        | Thr        | Phe | Ser | Ile | Val |     |     |     |     |     |            |     |

FIG.4E

|  |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
|--|------|------|------|---------------------|------|------|
| 2524   | 2533 | 2542 | 2551 | 2560                | 2569 |      |
| CGT ACC GCC GGC AGC ACG GAT ACG AAC TTC GTC AAC CCC GTC CGC CGC GAC GTC      |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| Arg Thr Ala Gly Ser Thr Asp Thr Asn Phe Val Asn Pro Val Arg Arg Asp Val      |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| 2578   | 2587 | 2596 | 2605 | 2614                | 2624 |      |
| GTG AAC ACC GGT ACC GTC GGC GAC AAC GTC ACC ATC CGC TTC ACG GTACGCAGCA       |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| Val Asn Thr Gly Thr Val Gly Asp Asn Val Thr Ile Arg Phe Thr                  |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| 2634   | 2644 | 2654 | 2664 | 2673                | 2682 |      |
| CTCTCCTAAC ATTCCCACTG CGCGATCACT GACTCCTCGC CCACAG ACT GAC AAC CCC GGC       |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
|  |      |      |      | Thr Asp Asn Pro Gly |      |      |
| 2691   | 2700 | 2709 | 2718 | 2727                | 2736 |      |
| CCC TGG TTC CTC CAC TGC CAC ATC GAC TTC CAC TTG GAG GCC GGT TTC GCC ATC      |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| Pro Trp Phe Leu His Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Glu Ala Gly Phe Ala Ile      |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| 2745   | 2754 | 2763 | 2772 | 2781                | 2798 |      |
| GTG TTC AGC GAG GAC ACC GCC GAC GTC TCG AAC ACG ACC ACG CCC TCG A GTACGTTGTC |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| Val Phe Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Asp Val Ser Asn Thr Thr Thr Pro Ser Thr          |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| 2808   | 2818 | 2828 | 2838 | 2850                | 2859 |      |
| CTCCCGTGCC CATCTCCGCG CGCCTGACTA ACGAGCACCC CTTACAG CT GCT TGG GAA GAT       |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
|  |      |      |      | Ala Trp Glu Asp     |      |      |
| 2868   | 2877 | 2886 | 2895 | 2908                | 2918 |      |
| CTG TGC CCC ACG TAC AAC GCT CTT GAC TCA TCC GAC CTC TAATCGGTTC AAAGGGTCGC    |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| Leu Cys Pro Thr Tyr Asn Ala Leu Asp Ser Ser Asp Leu                          |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| 2928   | 2938 | 2948 | 2958 | 2968                | 2978 | 2988 |
| TCGCTACCTT AGTAGGTAGA CTTATGCACC GGACATTATC TACAATGGAC TTTAATTGG GTTAACGGCC  |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| 2998   | 3008 | 3018 | 3028 | 3038                | 3048 | 3058 |
| GTTATACATA CGCGCACGTA GTATAAAGGT TCTCTGGATT GGTCCGACCT ACAGACTGCA ATTTTCGTGA |      |      |      |                     |      |      |
| 3068   | 3078 | 3088 | 3098 |                     |      |      |
| CCTATCAACT GTATATTGAA GCACGCAGT GAATGGAAAT AGAGACA                           |      |      |      |                     |      |      |

FIG.4F

23 / 38

|  |            |            |            |            |            |   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
|--|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|---|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
| 10   | 20         | 30         | 40         | 50         | 60         | 70  |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| CTCATAACTC TTCGCTTCTA GCATGGGGGC TGGCACACC TGACAGACCC TTCGGGAGGC GAACTCGAAT        |            |            |            |            |            |   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| 80   | 90         | 100        | 110        | 120        | 130        | 140   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| GCAGCGTACT CTATCNCACC TCCAGGAAAG GTAGGGATGG ACNCCGTGCA CCAACAAC TG TCTCTCCACC      |            |            |            |            |            |   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| 150  | 160        | 170        | 180        | 190        | 200        | 210   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| AGCAACCATC CCTTGGATAT GTCTCCACAC ACCCGGTGTC TACAAGCGGG GATCTGTGCT GGTGAAGTGC       |            |            |            |            |            |   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| 220  | 230        | 240        | 250        | 260        | 270        | 280   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| TGTCTCCGGA GCGGGCGCGG CGAGCGACCA GAACCCGAAC CAGTGCTAGT GCCCCGACACC CGCGAGACAA      |            |            |            |            |            |   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| 290  | 300        | 310        | 320        | 330        | 340        | 350   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| <u>TTGTGCAGGG</u> TGAGTTATAT TCTTCGTGAG ACGGGCTGC GCGTCGGCAC TGAAAGCGTC GCAGTTAGGT |            |            |            |            |            |   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| 360  | 370        | 380        | 390        | 400        | 410        | 420   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| GATGCAGCGG TCCGCGCTAT TTTTGACGTC TGGCAGCTAT CCTAAGCCGC GCCTCCATAC ACCCCAGGCG       |            |            |            |            |            |   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| 430  | 440        | 450        | 460        | 470        | 480        | 490   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| CTCTCGTTTG CTATAGGTAT <u>AAATCCCTCA</u> GCTTCAGAGC GTCGATCCTC ATCCACACG ACACCCGTTT |            |            |            |            |            |   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| 500  | 510        | 520        | 530        | 540        | 550        |   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| CAGTCTTCTC GTAGCGCATT CCCTAGCCGC CCAGCCTCCG CTTTCGTTTT CAAC                        |            |            |            |            |            | <u>ATG</u> <u>GCC</u> <u>AAG</u><br>MET Gly Lys |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| 559  | 568        | 577        | 586        | 595        | 604        |   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| <u>TAT</u>   | <u>CAC</u> | <u>TCT</u> | <u>TTT</u> | <u>GTG</u> | <u>AAC</u> | <u>GTC</u>                                      | <u>GTC</u> | <u>GCC</u> | <u>CTT</u> | <u>AGT</u> | <u>CTT</u> | <u>TCT</u> | <u>TTG</u> | <u>AGC</u> | <u>GGT</u> | <u>CGT</u> | <u>GTG</u> |
| Tyr  | His        | Ser        | Phe        | Val        | Asn        | Val   | Val        | Ala        | Leu        | Ser        | Leu        | Ser        | Leu        | Ser        | Gly        | Arg        | Val        |
| 613  | 622        | 631        | 640        | 649        | 658        |   |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
| <u>TTC</u>   | <u>GGC</u> | <u>GCC</u> | <u>ATT</u> | <u>GGG</u> | <u>CCC</u> | <u>GTC</u>                                      | <u>ACC</u> | <u>GAC</u> | <u>TTG</u> | <u>ACT</u> | <u>ATC</u> | <u>TCT</u> | <u>AAC</u> | <u>GCC</u> | <u>GAT</u> | <u>GTT</u> | <u>ACG</u> |
| Phe  | Gly        | Ala        | Ile        | Gly        | Pro        | Val   | Thr        | Asp        | Leu        | Thr        | Ile        | Ser        | Asn        | Ala        | Asp        | Val        | Thr        |

FIG.5A

|  |      |      |      |      |      |     |
|--|------|------|------|------|------|-----|
| 667  | 676  | 685  | 694  | 703  | 712  |     |
| CCT GAC GGC ATT ACT CGT GCT GCT GTC CTC GCG GGC GGC GTT TTC CCC GGG CCC        |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| Pro Asp Gly Ile Thr Arg Ala Ala Val Leu Ala Gly Gly Val Phe Pro Gly Pro        |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| 721  | 730  | 743  | 753  | 763  | 773  | 783 |
| CTC ATT ACC GGC AAC AAG GTGAGCCGCG AAACCTTCTA CTAGCGCGCT CGTACGGTGC ACCGTTACTG |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| Leu Ile Thr Gly Asn Lys  |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| 793  | 803  | 814  | 823  | 832  | 841  |     |
| AAGCCACACT TTGCGCTGTC AACAG GGG GAT GAA TTC CAG ATC AAT GTC ATC GAC AAC        |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| Gly Asp Glu Phe Gln Ile Asn Val Ile Asp Asn                                    |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| 850  | 859  | 868  | 877  | 887  | 897  |     |
| CTG ACC AAC GAG ACC ATG TTG AAG TCG ACC ACA ATC GTAAGGTGCT TGCTCCCAT           |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| Leu Thr Asn Glu Thr MET Leu Lys Ser Thr Thr Ile                                |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| 907  | 917  | 927  | 938  | 947  | 956  |     |
| ATTAAGCCCG TCGCTGACTC GAAGTTTATC TGTAG CAC TGG CAT GGT ATC TTC CAG GCC         |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| His Trp His Gly Ile Phe Gln Ala  |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| 965  | 974  | 983  | 992  | 1001 | 1010 |     |
| GGC ACC AAC TGG GCA GAC GGC GCG GCC TTC GTG AAC CAG TGC CCT ATC GCC ACG        |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| Gly Thr Asn Trp Ala Asp Gly Ala Ala Phe Val Asn Gln Cys Pro Ile Ala Thr        |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| 1019   | 1028 | 1037 | 1046 | 1063 |      |     |
| GGA AAC TCG TTC TTG TAC GAC TTC ACC GTT CCT GAT CAA GCC G GTACGTTTAT           |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| Gly Asn Ser Phe Leu Tyr Asp Phe Thr Val Pro Asp Gln Ala Gly                    |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| 1073   | 1083 | 1093 | 1103 | 1112 | 1121 |     |
| ACACTTCCT TTCTGCGCA TACTCTGACG CGCCGCTGGA TCAG GC ACC TTC TGG TAC CAC          |      |      |      |      |      |     |
| Thr Phe Trp Tyr His  |      |      |      |      |      |     |

FIG.5B

|   |      |      |      |                     |                             |
|---|------|------|------|---------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1130  | 1139 | 1148 | 1157 | 1166                | 1175                        |
| ACC CAC CTG TCC ACC CAG TAC TGT GAC GGC CTG CGC GGT CCT CTT GTG GTC TAC |      |      |      |                     |                             |
| Ser His Leu Ser Thr Gln Tyr Cys Asp Gly Leu Arg Gly Pro Leu Val Val Tyr |      |      |      |                     |                             |
| 1184  | 1193 | 1202 | 1211 | 1220                | 1231                        |
| GAC CCC GAC GAT CCC AAC GCG TCT CTT TAC GAC GTC GAT GAC G               |      |      |      |                     | GTAAGCAGGC                  |
| Asp Pro Asp Asp Pro Asn Ala Ser Leu Tyr Asp Val Asp Asp                 |      |      |      |                     |                             |
| 1241  | 1251 | 1261 | 1271 | 1281                | 1290                        |
| TACTTGTGGA CTTGTATGGA TGTATCTCAC GCTCCCCTAC AG AT ACT ACG GTT ATT ACG   |      |      |      |                     |                             |
|   |      |      |      | Thr Thr Val Ile Thr |                             |
| 1299  | 1308 | 1317 | 1326 | 1335                | 1347                        |
| CTT GCG GAC TGG TAC CAC ACT GCG GCG AAG CTG GGC CCT GCC TTC CC          |      |      |      |                     | GTGAGTCTAC                  |
| Leu Ala Asp Trp Tyr His Thr Ala Ala Lys Leu Gly Pro Ala Phe Pro         |      |      |      |                     |                             |
| 1357  | 1367 | 1377 | 1387 | 1397                | 1408                        |
| TCTTCCTCGT GTGTTAACAT AGGTGACGGC CGCTGATACG AGAGCTACCA G C GCG GGT CCG  |      |      |      |                     |                             |
|   |      |      |      |                     | Ala Gly Pro                 |
| 1417  | 1426 | 1435 | 1444 | 1453                | 1462                        |
| GAT ACG GTC TTG ATC AAT GGT CTT GGT CCG TTC TCC GGC GAT GGT GGA GGA GCG |      |      |      |                     |                             |
| Asp Ser Val Leu Ile Asn Gly Leu Gly Arg Phe Ser Gly Asp Gly Gly Gly Ala |      |      |      |                     |                             |
| 1471  | 1480 | 1489 | 1498 | 1510                | 1520                        |
| ACA AAC CTC ACC GTG ATC ACC GTC ACG CAA GGC AAA CG                      |      |      |      |                     | GTGAGTCCGC CCTGAGCTGG       |
| Thr Asn Leu Thr Val Ile Thr Val Thr Gln Gly Lys Arg                     |      |      |      |                     |                             |
| 1530  | 1540 | 1550 | 1561 | 1570                | 1579                        |
| CCTCAATAGC GATATTGACG AGTCCATGCC CTCCCAG G                              |      |      |      |                     | TAC CCG TTC CCG CTT GTG TCG |
|   |      |      |      |                     | Tyr Arg Phe Arg Leu Val Ser |

FIG.5C



|   |      |      |                                     |      |      |
|---|------|------|-------------------------------------|------|------|
| 1588  | 1597 | 1606 | 1615                                | 1624 | 1633 |
| ATC TCG TGC GAC CCC AAC TTC ACG TTC TCG ATC GAC GGG CAC AAC ATG ACC ATC |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| Ile Ser Cys Asp Pro Asn Phe Thr Phe Ser Ile Asp Gly His Asn MET Thr Ile |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| 1642  | 1651 | 1660 | 1669                                | 1678 | 1687 |
| ATC GAG GTG GAC GGT GTC AAC CAC GAG GCC TTG GAC GTC GAC TCC ATT CAG ATT |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| Ile Glu Val Asp Gly Val Asn His Glu Ala Leu Asp Val Asp Ser Ile Gln Ile |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| 1696  | 1705 | 1714 | 1724                                | 1734 | 1744 |
| TTT GCG GGG CAG CGG TAC TCC TTC ATC                                     |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| Phe Ala Gly Gln Arg Tyr Ser Phe Ile                                     |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| 1754  | 1764 | 1774 | 1785                                | 1794 | 1803 |
| CCCGTCTGCT CACAGAGGCT TCTATATCGC AG                                     |      |      |                                     |      |      |
|   |      |      | CTC AAC GCC AAC CAG TCC ATC GAC AAC |      |      |
|   |      |      | Leu Asn Ala Asn Gln Ser Ile Asp Asn |      |      |
| 1812  | 1821 | 1830 | 1839                                | 1848 | 1857 |
| TAC TGG ATC CGC GCG ATC CCC AAC ACC GGT ACC ACC GAC ACC ACC GGC GGC GTG |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| Tyr Trp Ile Arg Ala Ile Pro Asn Thr Gly Thr Thr Asp Thr Thr Gly Gly Val |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| 1866  | 1875 | 1884 | 1893                                | 1902 | 1911 |
| AAC TCT GCT ATT CTT CGC TAC GAC ACC GCA GAA GAT ATC GAG CCT ACC ACC AAC |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| Asn Ser Ala Ile Leu Arg Tyr Asp Thr Ala Glu Asp Ile Glu Pro Thr Thr Asn |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| 1920  | 1929 | 1938 | 1947                                | 1956 | 1965 |
| GCG ACC ACC TCC GTC ATC CCT CTC ACC GAG ACG GAT CTG GTG CCG CTC GAC AAC |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| Ala Thr Thr Ser Val Ile Pro Leu Thr Glu Thr Asp Leu Val Pro Leu Asp Asn |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| 1974  | 1983 | 1992 | 2001                                | 2010 | 2019 |
| CCT GCG GCT CCC GGT GAC CCC CAG GTC GGC GGT GTT GAC CTG GCT ATG AGT CTC |      |      |                                     |      |      |
| Pro Ala Ala Pro Gly Asp Pro Gln Val Gly Gly Val Asp Leu Ala MET Ser Leu |      |      |                                     |      |      |



|   |                             |      |      |      |      |      |
|---|-----------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|
| 2479  | 2488                        | 2504 | 2514 | 2524 | 2534 |      |
| GAC AAC GTC ACT ATC CGC TTC ACG GTACGTCTTC TCCGGAGCCC TCCCACCCGT GTGTCCGCTG |                             |      |      |      |      |      |
| Asp Asn Val Thr Ile Arg Phe Thr   |                             |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2544  | 2554                        | 2564 | 2574 | 2583 | 2592 |      |
| AGCGCTGAAC ACCGCCACAC GTGCTGCTGC TCGGCAG                                    | ACC GAC AAC CCA GGC CCG TGG |      |      |      |      |      |
|   | Thr Asp Asn Pro Gly Pro Trp |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2601  | 2610                        | 2619 | 2628 | 2637 | 2646 |      |
| TTC CTC CAC TGC CAC ATC GAC TTC CAC CTG GAG GCC GGC TTC GCC ATC GTC TGG     |                             |      |      |      |      |      |
| Phe Leu His Cys His Ile Asp Phe His Leu Glu Ala Gly Phe Ala Ile Val Trp     |                             |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2655  | 2664                        | 2673 | 2682 |      | 2699 |      |
| GGG GAG GAC ACT GCG GAC ACC GCG TCC GCG AAT CCC GTT CCT A                   | GTACGTCGTG                  |      |      |      |      |      |
| Gly Glu Asp Thr Ala Asp Thr Ala Ser Ala Asn Pro Val Pro Thr                 |                             |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2709  | 2710                        | 2729 | 2739 | 2749 | 2759 |      |
| CCTGCTGAGC TCTTTGTGCC CCAACAGGGT GCTGATCGTC CCTTCCTCCG TGCAG                | CG GCG TGG                  |      |      |      |      |      |
|   | Ala Trp                     |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2768  | 2777                        | 2786 | 2795 | 2804 | 2817 |      |
| AGC GAT TTG TGC CCC ACT TAC GAT GCT TTG GAC TCG TCC GAC CTC                 | → TGATCGACAA                |      |      |      |      |      |
| Ser Asp Leu Cys Pro Thr Tyr Asp Ala Leu Asp Ser Ser Asp Leu                 |                             |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2827  | 2837                        | 2847 | 2857 | 2867 | 2877 | 2887 |
| GGCATGAAGG CTGAAGCAGC TCGGTCAAT TCTCGAACAC ACTTTACTCG AACATTCAAT TTTCTTTGGC |                             |      |      |      |      |      |
| 2897  | 2907                        | 2917 |      |      |      |      |
| TCGGGATCGG AACAAATCAT GGGGGGGCCG GACCGTCT                                   |                             |      |      |      |      |      |

FIG.5F

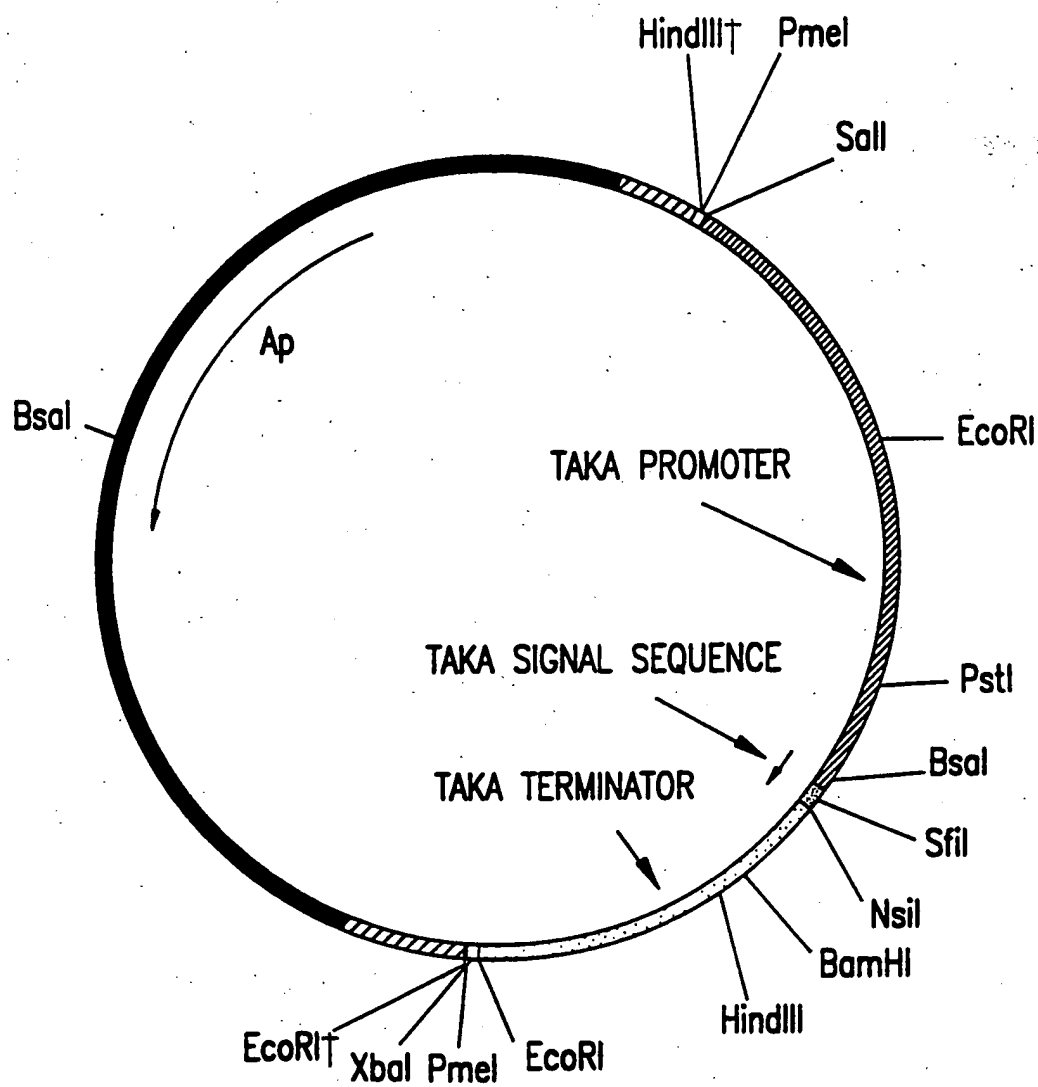


FIG.6

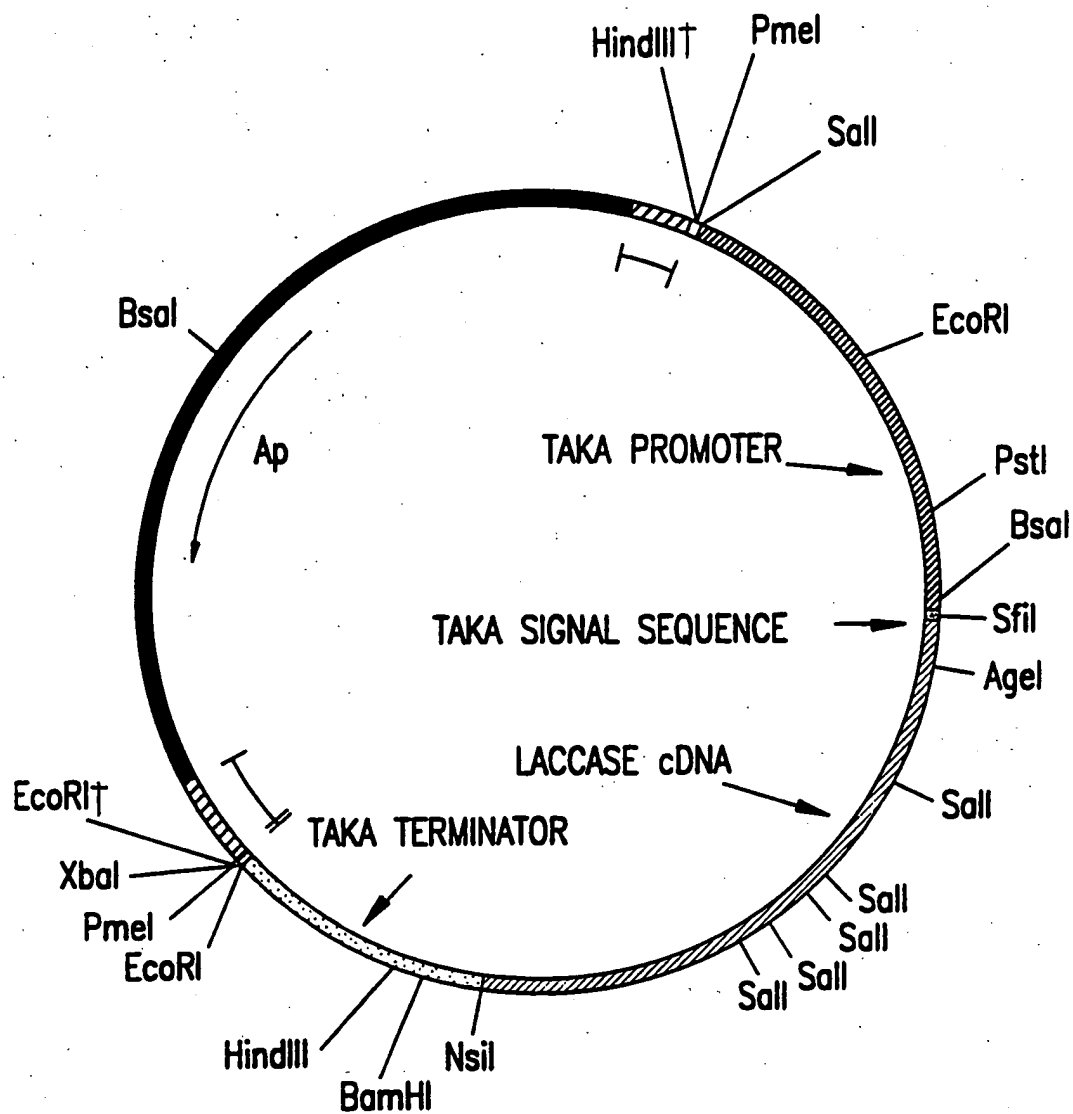


FIG.7

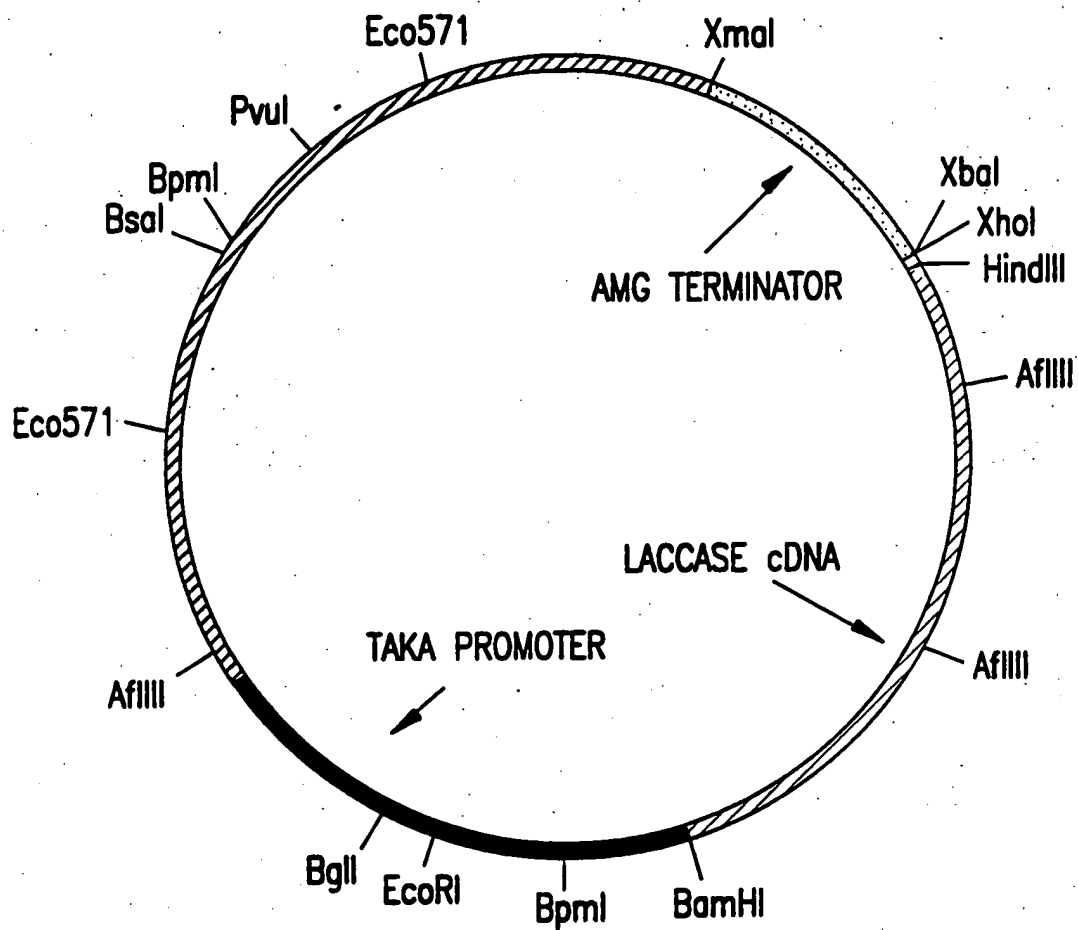


FIG.8

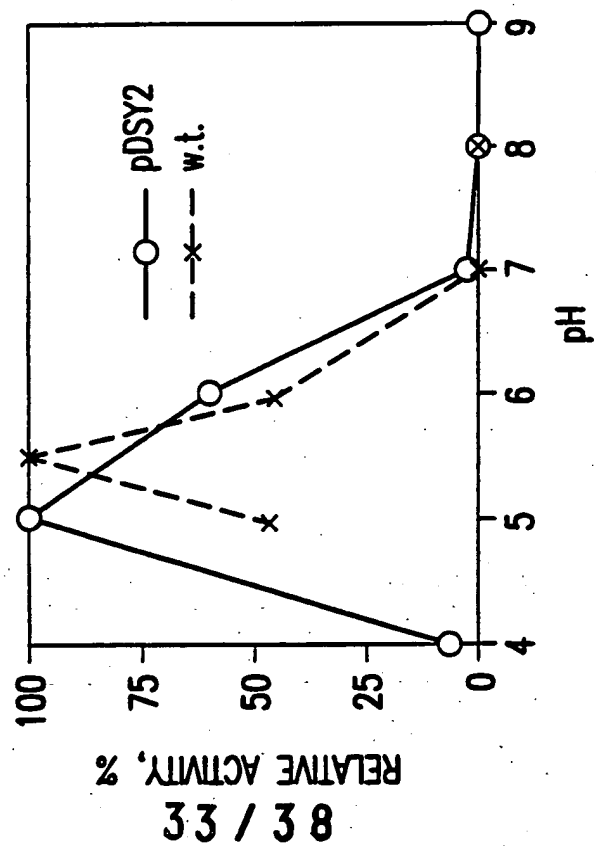


FIG. 9A

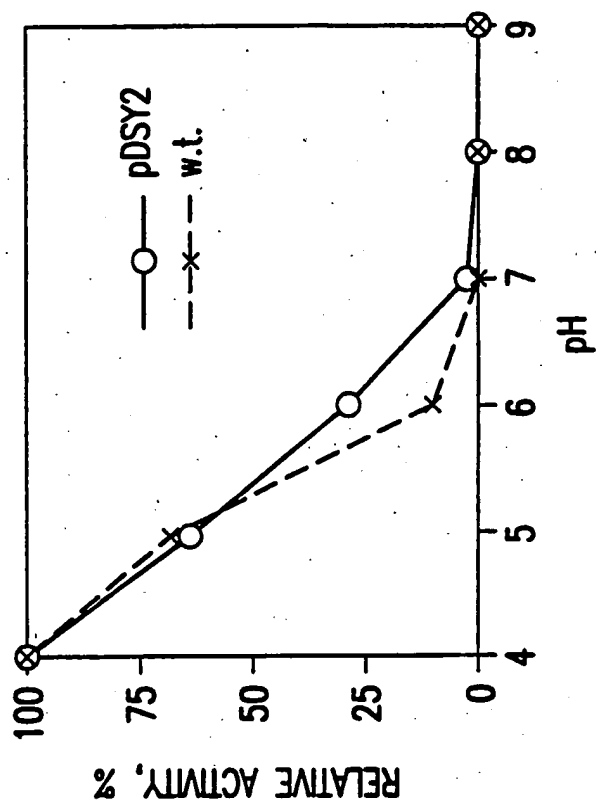


FIG. 9B

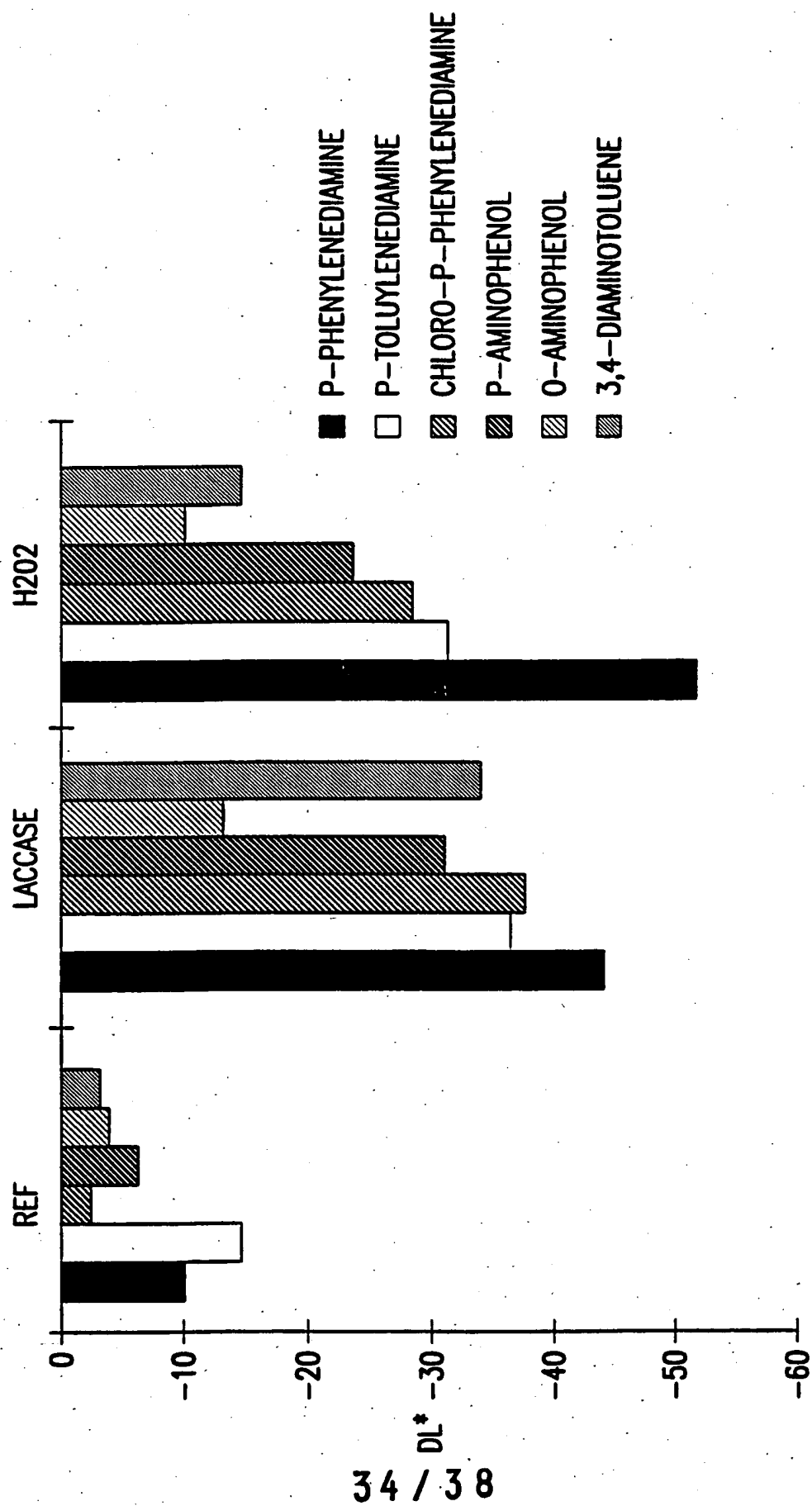


FIG.10



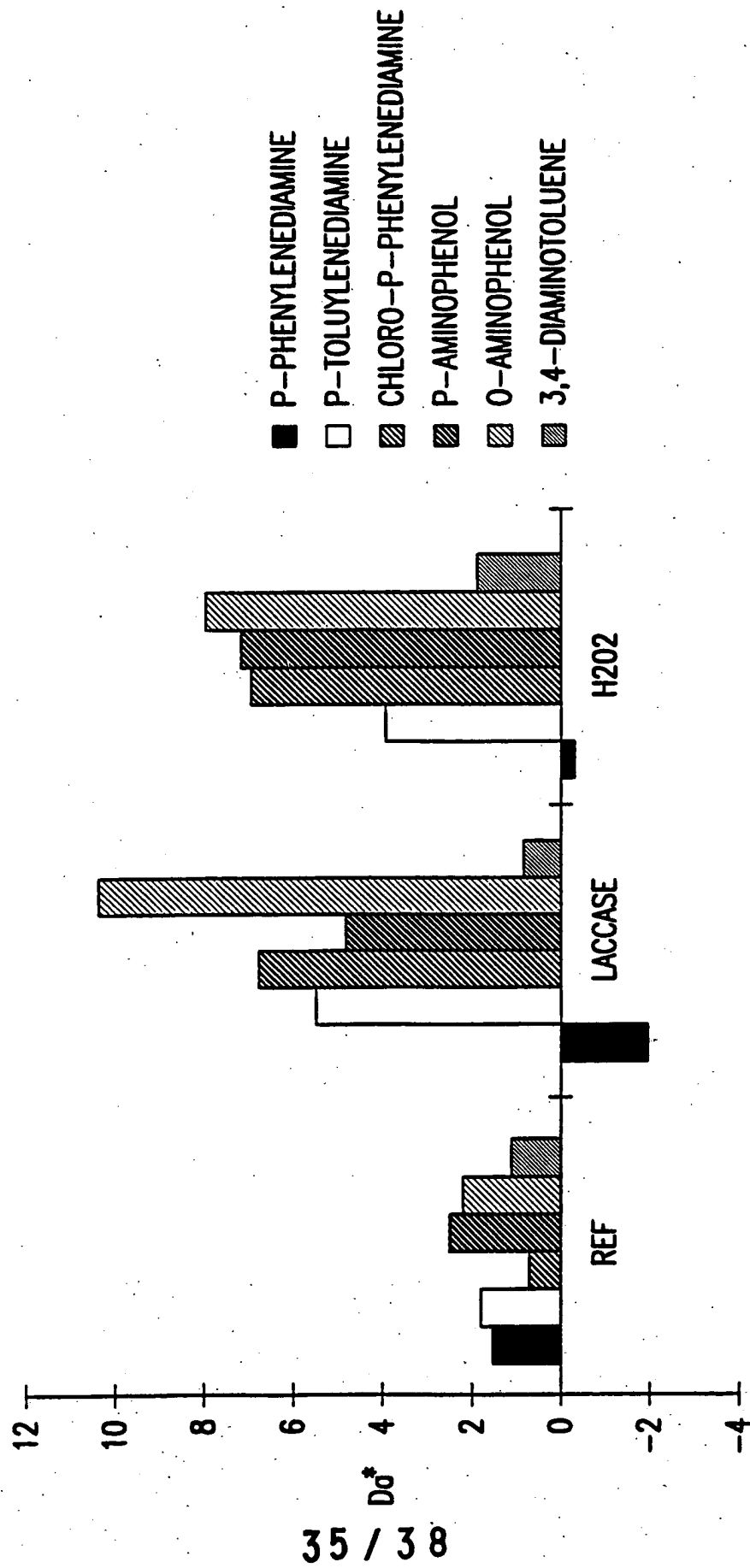


FIG.11

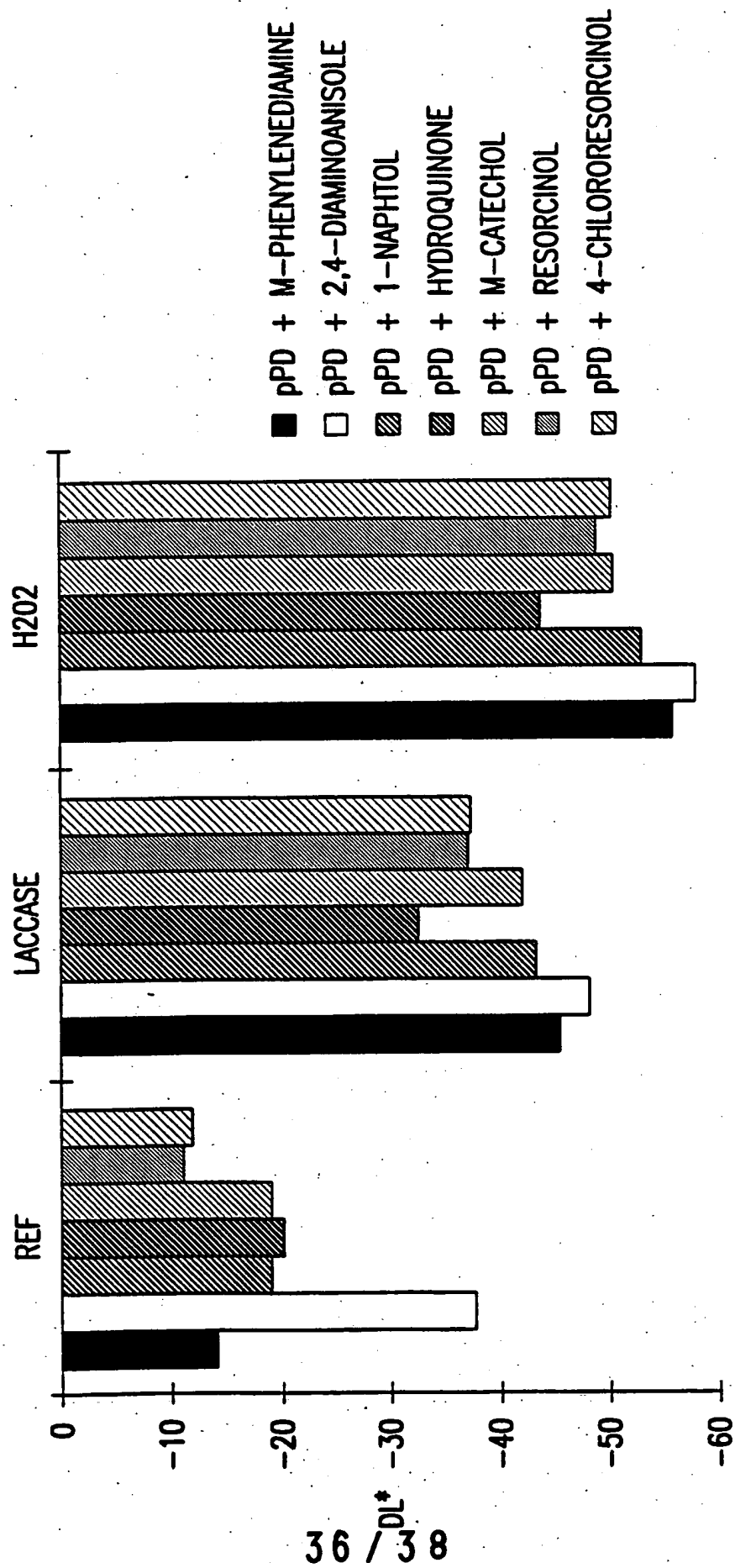


FIG.12

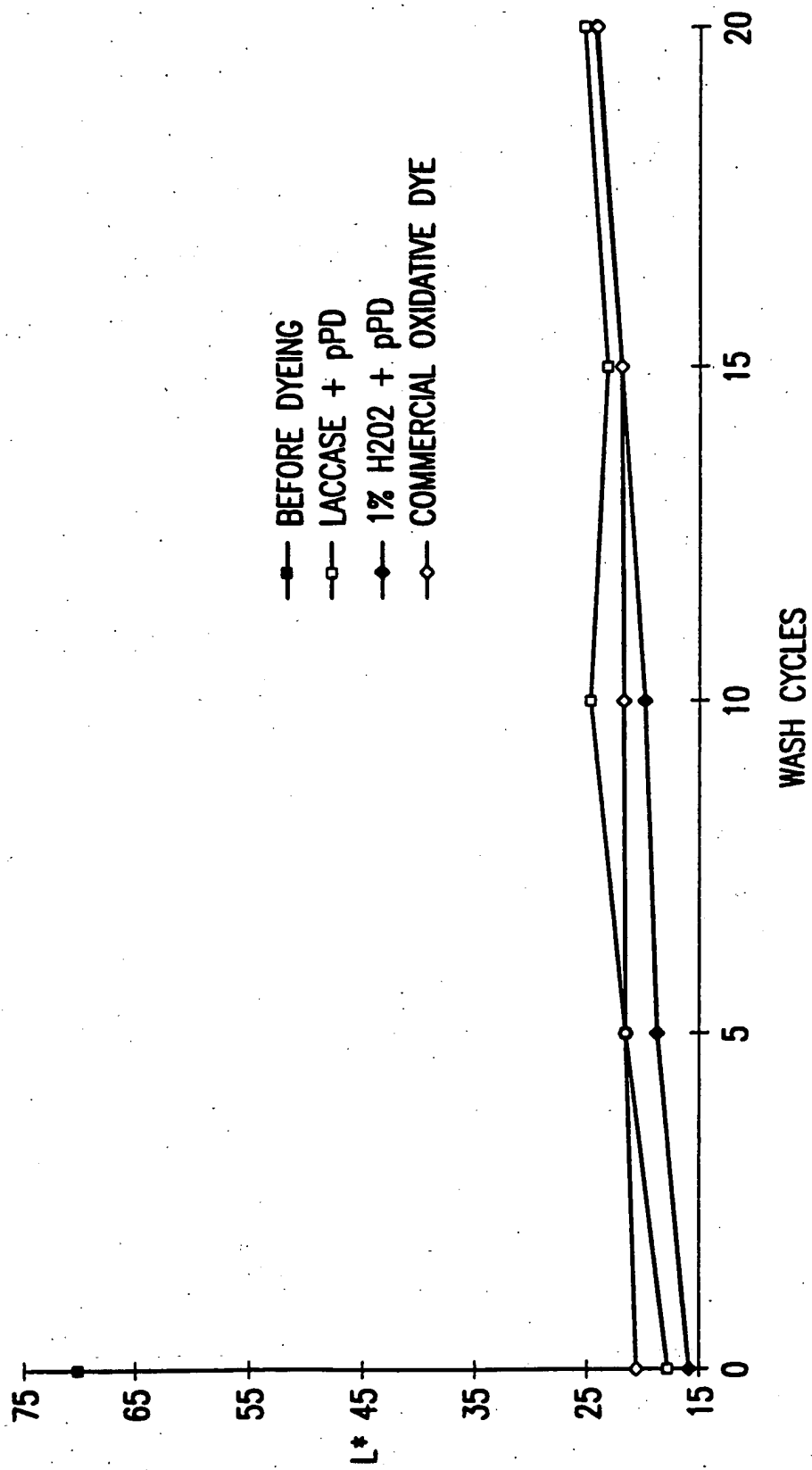


FIG.13

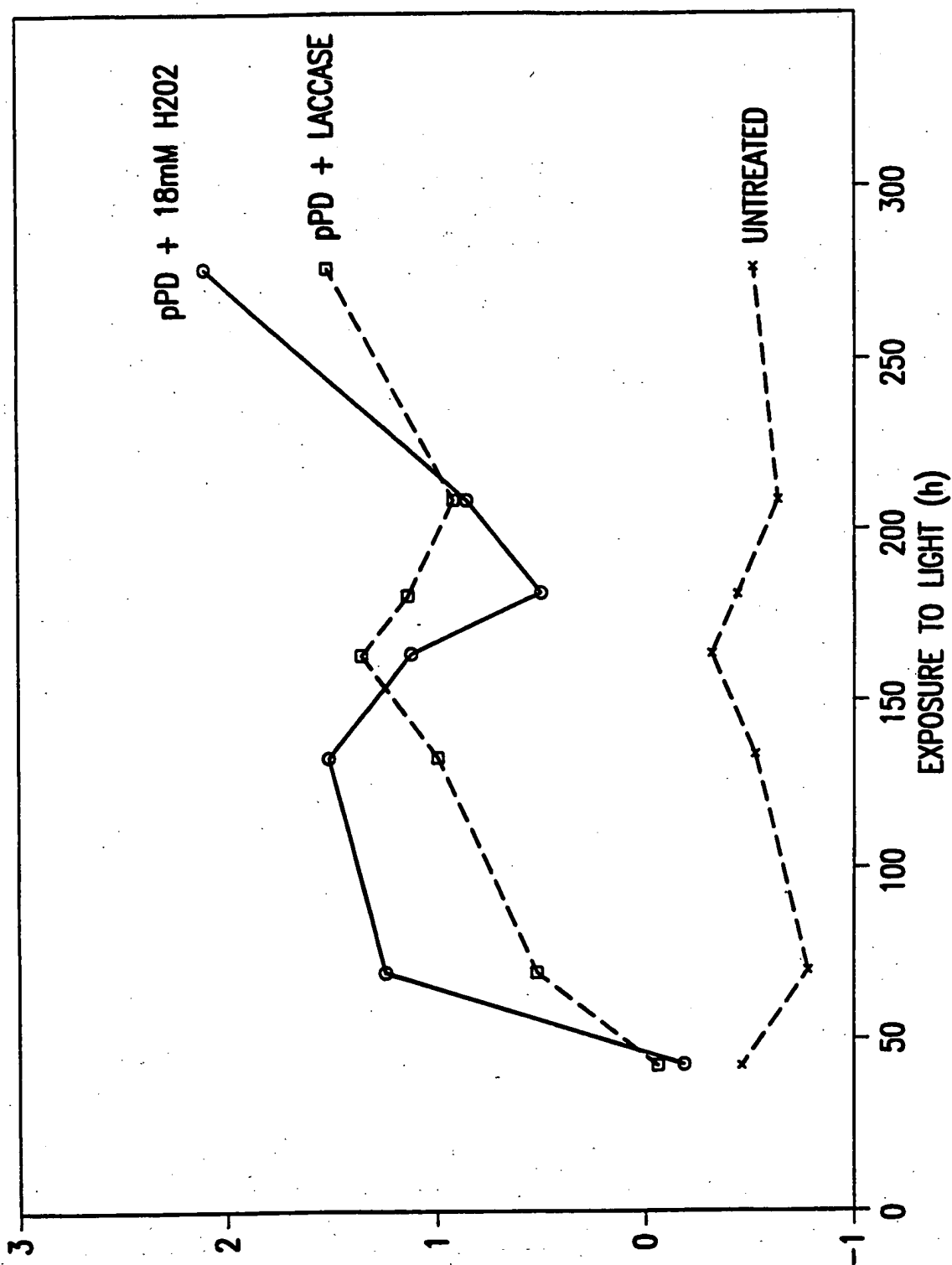


FIG.14

## A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER

IPC 6 C12N15/53 C12N9/02 C12N1/15 A61K7/13 A61K7/06  
 D21C5/00 C12N15/80 //(C12N1/15,C12R1:66)

According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC

## B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)

IPC 6 C12N A61K D21C

Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched

Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practical, search terms used)

## C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

| Category * | Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages  | Relevant to claim No.     |
|------------|---|---------------------------|
| P,X        | GEN. TECH. REP. NC (NORTH CENT. FOR EXP. STN.),<br>vol. 175, 1994<br>pages 115-118,<br>YAYER D.S. ET AL. 'The molecular cloning and expression of laccase genes from the white-rot basidiomycete Polyporus pinsitu' see the whole document<br>--- | 1-48                      |
| P,X        | WO,A,95 01426 (NOVONORDISK AS ;SCHNEIDER PALLE (DK); PEDERSEN ANDERS HJELHOLT (DK)<br>12 January 1995<br>see page 6 - page 7; claim 22; example 2<br>---  | 15-17,<br>35-41,<br>45,48 |
| X          | DE,C,40 33 246 (PFLEIDERER UNTERNEMENSVERWALTUNG GMBH & CO.) 27<br>February 1992<br>see the whole document<br>---<br>-/--   | 15,16,35                  |

☒ Further documents are listed in the continuation of box C.

☒ Patent family members are listed in annex.

## \* Special categories of cited documents :

- \* "A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance
- \* "B" earlier document but published on or after the international filing date
- \* "L" document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)
- \* "O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means
- \* "P" document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed

- \* "T" later document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention
- \* "X" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone
- \* "Y" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art.
- \* "&" document member of the same patent family

Date of the actual completion of the international search

10 October 1995

Date of mailing of the international search report

09.11.95

Name and mailing address of the ISA

European Patent Office, P.B. 5818 Patentlaan 2  
 NL - 2280 HV Rijswijk  
 Tel. (+31-70) 340-2040, Tx. 31 651 epo nl,  
 Fax (+31-70) 340-3016

Authorized officer

Espen, J

## C.(Continuation) DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

| Category * | Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages   | Relevant to claim No. |
|------------|--|-----------------------|
| X          | APPLIED AND ENVIRONMENTAL MICROBIOLOGY,<br>vol. 48, no. 4, 1984<br>pages 849-854,<br>BOLLAG J.-M. ET AL. 'Comparative studies<br>of extracellular fungal laccases'<br>see page 851; figure 2<br>---                  | 15, 35                |
| A          | DE, C, 36 34 761 (HUTTERMANN, A.) 18<br>February 1988<br>see the whole document<br>---   |                       |
| A          | LES COLLOQUES DE L'INRA,<br>vol. 40, 1987 PARIS,<br>pages 223-229,<br>TROJANOWSKI A. ET AL. 'Solubilization and<br>polymerization of lignin by several<br>wood-inhabiting fungi'<br>see the whole document<br>---    |                       |
| A          | MICROBIOS LETT.,<br>vol. 29, no. 113, 1985<br>pages 37-43,<br>ILAN CHET ET AL. 'Decolourization of the<br>dye Poly B-411 and its correlation with<br>lignin degradation by fungi'<br>see the whole document<br>----- |                       |

| Patent document<br>cited in search report | Publication<br>date | Patent family<br>member(s) | Publication<br>date |
|---|---------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|
| WO-A-9501426                              | 12-01-95            | AU-B- 6924594              | 24-01-95            |
| DE-C-4033246                              | 27-02-92            | NONE                       |                     |
| DE-C-3634761                              | 18-02-88            | EP-A- 0264076              | 20-04-88            |